# Submitted to *Econometrica*

1	OPTIMAL ESTIMATION FOR GENERAL GAUSSIAN PROCESSES	1
2		2
3	Tetsuya Takabatake	3
4	Graduate School of Engineering Science, University of Osaka	4
5		5
6	Jun Yu	6
	Faculty of Business Administration, University of Macau	
7		7
8	Chen Zhang	8
9	Faculty of Business Administration, University of Macau	9
10		10
11	This paper proposes a novel exact maximum likelihood (ML) estimation	11
12	method for general Gaussian processes, where all parameters are estimated	12
13	jointly. The exact ML estimator (MLE) is consistent and asymptotically nor-	13
14	mally distributed. We prove the local asymptotic normality (LAN) property	14
15	of the sequence of statistical experiments for general Gaussian processes	15
16	in the sense of Le Cam, thereby enabling optimal estimation and statis-	16
	tical inference. The results rely solely on the asymptotic behavior of the	
17	spectral density near zero, allowing them to be widely applied. The estab-	17
18	lished optimality not only addresses the gap left by Adenstedt (1974), who proposed an efficient but infeasible estimator for the long-run mean $\mu$ , but	18
19	also enables us to evaluate the finite-sample performance of the commonly	19
20	used plug-in MLE, in which the sample mean is substituted into the likeli-	20
21	hood. Our simulation results show that the plug-in MLE performs nearly	21
22	as well as the exact MLE, alleviating concerns that inefficient estimation of	22
23	$\mu$ would compromise the efficiency of the remaining parameter estimates.	23
24		24
25	Keywords: General Gaussian processes, Maximum likelihood estima-	25
26	tion, Local asymptotic normality.	26
27		27
28		28
29		29
30	We are grateful to Carsten Chong, Morten Nielsen, Peter Phillips for comments on the first version of	30
31	$the\ paper.\ Tetsuya\ Takabatake,\ Email\ t.takabatake.es@osaka-u.ac.jp.\ Jun\ Yu,\ Email:\ junyu@um.edu.mo.$	31
32	Chen Zhang, Email: chenzhang@um.edu.mo.	32

#### 1. INTRODUCTION

1

32

2 2 3 3 Gaussian processes have been widely applied across a broad range of scien-4 tific and applied disciplines, including economics, finance, physics, hydrology, and telecommunications. One of their most extensively studied features is the long-memory property, which captures long-range dependence. The discrete-time autoregressive fractionally integrated moving average (ARFIMA) model was introduced by Granger (1980) and Hosking (1981) to model this feature. In economics and finance, long memory has been examined in a wide array of time series, includ-10 ing the real economy (Diebold and Rudebusch, 1989, 1991), stock returns (Lo, 1991, 11 Liu and Jing, 2018), exchange rates (Diebold et al., 1991, Cheung, 1993), and volatil-12 ity (Ding et al., 1993, Andersen and Bollerslev, 1997, Andersen et al., 2003). Various 13 mechanisms have been proposed to explain the emergence of long memory, includ-14 ing cross-sectional aggregation (Granger, 1980, Abadir and Talmain, 2002), regime 15 switching (Potter, 1976, Diebold and Inoue, 2001), marginalization (Chevillon et al., 16 2018), and network effects (Schennach, 2018). 17 17 More recently, a rapidly growing strand of literature has focused on continuous-18 time Gaussian processes, which can characterize local behavior and reproduce the 19 rough sample paths observed in volatility and trading volume (Gatheral et al., 2018, 20 Fukasawa et al., 2022, Wang et al., 2023, Bolko et al., 2023, Shi et al., 2024b, Chong 21 and Todorov, 2025). Two prominent models in this class are the fractional Brownian 22 motion (fBm)(Mandelbrot, 1965, Mandelbrot and Van Ness, 1968, Gatheral et al., 23 2018) and the fractional Ornstein–Uhlenbeck (fOU) process (Cheridito et al., 2003, 24 Wang et al., 2023). When applied to volatility and trading volume, fractional Gaus-25 sian noise (fGn, the first-order difference of fBm) and fOU exhibit anti-persistence 26 (or roughness) (Gatheral et al., 2018, Fukasawa and Takabatake, 2019, Shi et al., 27 2024a,b, Wang et al., 2024). Several studies have begun to investigate the micro-28 level origins of this roughness. For example, El Euch et al. (2018) show that in highly 29 endogenous markets, rough volatility may arise from a large number of split orders, 30 while Jusselin and Rosenbaum (2020) demonstrate that rough volatility emerges

naturally under the no-arbitrage condition.

18

19

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

The ML estimation method of non-centered stationary discrete- and continuoustime Gaussian models with long memory or anti-persistency, referred to as general 2 Gaussian processes, is the focus of this paper. Since these memory properties are relevant across various applications, our goal is to develop an estimation method 4 that does not impose prior restrictions on the memory type of the process. Another 5 motivation of our study comes from the growing popularity in continuous-time rough Gaussian processes in finance. Our choice of ML estimation is motivated 7 by the practical need for accurate estimation of all model parameters, particularly when computing impulse response functions or performing forecasts. In such cases, suboptimal estimators—such as the semi-parametric methods of Geweke 10 and Porter-Hudak (1983), Robinson (1995), Phillips and Shimotsu (2004), Shimotsu 11 (2010), the method of moments in Wang et al. (2023), and the composite likelihood 12 approach in Bennedsen et al. (2024)—are not recommended. For example, Corsi 13 (2009) criticized semi-parametric methods for producing significantly biased and 14 inefficient estimates in forecasting applications with ARFIMA models. Moreover, 15 although the ML and Whittle ML estimators are asymptotically equivalent, the 16 ML estimation method generally demonstrates superior finite-sample performance 17 (Cheung and Diebold, 1994).<sup>1</sup> 19

Considerable progress has been made in developing ML estimation methods, extending from specific parametric models to general Gaussian processes based on discrete-time observations.<sup>2</sup> For example, Yajima (1985) established the consistency and asymptotic normality of the MLE for the ARFIMA(0,d,0) model with  $d \in (0,0.5)$ , representing the long-memory case. These results were subsequently

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

2.8

29

30

31

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup>Rao and Yang (2021) propose new frequency-domain quasi-likelihoods that improve the finitesample behavior of the Whittle ML estimator for short-memory Gaussian processes.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup>A parallel literature studies parameter estimation for continuous-time fractional models under continuous-record observations; see Kleptsyna and Le Breton (2002). Hualde and Robinson (2011), Nielsen (2015), Hualde and Nielsen (2020) employ a conditional sum of squares (CSS) method for fractional time series. The method leverages the ARFIMA-specific structure and, hence, can make implementations simpler and faster in practice. Moreover, it has the same asymptotic variance as the ML method. However, it is unknown how to extend the CSS method to continuous-time processes such as the fOU process.

extended to stationary Gaussian processes with long memory by Dahlhaus (1989, 2006), and further generalized to general Gaussian processes by ?. However, these existing methods adopt a two-stage procedure in which  $\mu$  is first estimated by the sample mean and then substituted into the likelihood, yielding a so-called plug-in MLE for the remaining parameters. Some implementations apply MLE to demeaned data (Tsai and Chan, 2005, Shi and Yu, 2023), which is essentially equivalent to the plug-in MLE procedure. Regarding the optimality of this procedure, the sample mean is clearly not the efficient estimator for  $\mu$ . While Dahlhaus (1989, 2006) argued for the efficiency of the plug-in MLE by showing that its asymptotic covariance matrix equals the inverse of the Fisher information matrix, they did 10 not explicitly establish the existence of a Cramer-Rao lower bound. Cohen et al. 11 (2013) derived the LAN property for centered stationary Gaussian processes with 12 long memory or anti-persistence, providing a minimax lower bound for general 13 estimators. However, their results do not imply the asymptotic efficiency of the 14 plug-in MLE. Another concern is that the inefficiency in estimating  $\mu$  may impair 15 the finite-sample performance of the plug-in MLE. Cheung and Diebold (1994) 16 showed that when  $\mu$  is unknown, the finite-sample performance of the MLE for the 17 other parameters deteriorates, even though their asymptotic variances remain the same as in the known-mean case. To date, the problem of obtaining theoretically 19 optimal estimators for all parameters for general Gaussian processes within the ML 20 framework remains unresolved. Only one exception is Wang et al. (2024), which es-21 tablished the consistency and asymptotic normality of the MLE for all parameters, 22 including  $\mu$ , in the fOU process. However, their framework is model-specific and 23 not readily applicable to other fractional models. Moreover, the minimax efficiency 24 24 of the MLE was not addressed. 2.5 2.5 We introduce a novel exact ML method, a term that we adopt to distinguish 26 from the plug-in ML method, for general Gaussian processes, where all parameters 27 are estimated jointly. We establish the consistency and asymptotic normality of the 28 exact MLE. These results extend those in Wang et al. (2024) from fOU to general 29 Gaussian processes. Moreover, we establish the LAN property of the sequence of statistical experiments in the Le Cam sense. This result extends that in Cohen et al. (2013) from centered stationary Gaussian processes to "non-centered" ones

27

28

29

30

31

32

within the long span asymptotics, which is different from several extensions under the high-frequency asymptotics recently made by Brouste and Fukasawa (2018), 2 Fukasawa and Takabatake (2019), Szymanski (2024), Szymanski and Takabatake 3 (2023), Chong and Mies (2025). The LAN property implies the efficiency of the exact 4 MLE. The results rely solely on the asymptotic behavior of the spectral density near 5 zero for a discrete record of observations, which allows for broad applicability. <sup>3</sup> To demonstrate the practical applicability of the proposed method, we conduct 7 three Monte Carlo simulation studies in which our exact ML estimator is applied to three widely studied non-centered processes: the ARFIMA(0,d,0) model, fGn, and fOU. Overall, our exact estimator for  $\mu$  outperforms the sample mean. Re-10 garding the performance of the plug-in MLE, our simulation results show that 11 the plug-in MLE performs nearly as well as the exact MLE, alleviating concerns 12 that inefficient estimation of  $\mu$  would compromise the efficiency of the remaining 13 parameter estimates. In particular, for the ARFIMA(0,d,0) model, the gain in effi-14 ciency for estimating  $\mu$  aligns with the theoretical result of Adenstedt (1974). We 15 also conduct a forecasting horse race for realized volatility using the fOU process 16 with three alternative estimators: the exact MLE, the plug-in MLE, and the change-17 of-frequency (CoF) estimator by Wang et al. (2023). As expected, the exact MLE delivers the best forecasting performance, followed by the plug-in MLE, which 19 19 performs satisfactorily, and then the CoF estimator. 20 20 To sum up, we contribute to the literature in the following aspects. First, we 21 22

To sum up, we contribute to the literature in the following aspects. First, we propose a novel exact ML estimation method for all parameters in a general stationary Gaussian process, establishing its consistency and asymptotic normality. Second, we prove the LAN property of the sequence of statistical experiments for general stationary Gaussian processes in the Le Cam sense, providing a theoretical

23

2526

27

2.8

29

30

31

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>3</sup>To ensure our theoretical results are broadly applicable and consistent with discrete observations, we work with the spectral density corresponding to discrete-time data, regardless of whether the underlying process is continuous- or discrete-time. In a subsequent paper, we demonstrate how to verify sufficient conditions on the discrete-time spectral density provided in this paper using conditions on the continuous-time spectral density for a wide range of continuous-time processes, such as the continuous-time ARFIMA model (Tsai and Chan, 2005, Tsai, 2009), the fractionally integrated continuous-time ARMA process (Brockwell and Marquardt, 2005) and Matérn Gaussian process (Matérn, 1986).

13

14 15

16

17

foundation of optimal estimation. The LAN property we have established is also  $_{\, ext{l}}$ essential for building asymptotic optimality of statistical tests and selecting the 2 order of models based on the likelihood function, see Remark 4 for further references. Third, our method serves as a benchmark for evaluating the finite-sample performance of the existing plug-in MLE. Although the performance gap between the plug-in MLE and the MLE with known  $\mu$  can be substantial in finite samples (Cheung and Diebold, 1994), our analysis shows that this difference is not driven by inefficiencies in estimating  $\mu$ . The remainder of this paper is organized as follows. Section 2 presents the exact 9 ML method and develops asymptotic properties. In Section 3, we provide several 10 examples to which our results can be applied. Section 4 presents a Monte Carlo 11 study to assess the performance of the estimation method. Section 5 concludes the

#### 2. EXACT MLE AND ASYMPTOTIC PROPERTIES

technical lemmas is found in the Online Appendix.

paper. The proof of the main results is found in the Appendix and the proof of

14

15

16

17

# 2.1. Notation and Exact MLE

Let  $\Theta_{\xi}$  be a convex domain of  $\mathbb{R}^{p-1}$  with compact closure and set  $\Theta := \Theta_{\xi} \times (0, \infty)$ . 18 Denote by  $\mathring{\Theta}$  the set of all interior points of  $\Theta$ . Write  $\theta = (\xi, \sigma)^{\mathsf{T}} \in \Theta$  and  $\vartheta =$  $(\theta, \mu)^{\mathsf{T}} = (\xi, \sigma, \mu)^{\mathsf{T}} \in \Theta \times \mathbb{R}$ . Denote by  $\partial_z = \partial/\partial z$ ,  $\partial_\omega = \partial/\partial \omega$  and  $\partial_i := \partial/\partial \theta_i$  for  $j \in \{1, \dots, p+1\}$ . For notational simplicity,  $\partial_0$ ,  $\partial_z^0$  and  $\partial_\omega^0$  denote the identify operator. The derivative operators  $\partial_{j_1,\cdots,j_k}^k$  are recursively defined by  $\partial_{j_1,\cdots,j_k}^k := \partial_{j_1} \circ \partial_{j_2,\cdots,j_k}^{k-1}$  for  $j_1, \dots, j_k \in \{0, 1, \dots, p+1\}$  and  $k \in \mathbb{N}$ . Moreover,  $\mathbf{1}_n$  denotes a n-dimensional vector whose all elements are equal to 1 and, for an integrable function f on  $[-\pi,\pi]$ ,  $\Sigma_n(f)$  denotes the symmetric Toeplitz matrix whose (i, j)th elements are equal to 25 the (i-j)th Fourier coefficients of f. 26 26 Let us consider a stationary Gaussian time series  $\{X_i^{\vartheta}\}_{j\in\mathbb{Z}}$  with mean  $\mu$  and  $_{27}$ 27 spectral density function  $s^X(\omega,\theta)$ . We may write  $s^X_{\theta}(\omega) := s^X(\omega,\theta)$ . Let us denote 28 by  $\vartheta_0 = (\xi_0, \sigma_0, \mu_0)^{\mathsf{T}}$  an interior point of  $\Theta \times \mathbb{R}$ , which may call a true value of 29 the parameter  $\vartheta$ , and we assume that we observe a realization of  $X_1^{\vartheta_0}, \dots, X_n^{\vartheta_0}$ . Let  $s_{\xi}^{X}(\omega) = s_{\theta}^{X}(\omega)/\sigma^{2}$ . Then, for each  $\vartheta = (\theta, \mu)^{T} \in \Theta \times \mathbb{R}$  and  $n \in \mathbb{N}$ , we denote by  $\mathbb{P}^n_{\mathfrak{S}}$  a distribution on the Borel space  $(\mathbb{R}^n,\mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R}^n))$  under which a random vector 32

2.8

 $\mathbf{X}_n = (X_1, \dots, X_n)^{\mathsf{T}}$  follows a n-dimensional Gaussian vector with mean vector  $\mu \mathbf{1}_{n-1}$  and variance-covariance matrix  $\Sigma_n(s_A^X)$ . We also denote by  $\gamma_A^X(\cdot)$  the auto-covariance

function of  $X^{\vartheta}$ .

Denote by  $\ell_n(\vartheta) \equiv \ell_n(\xi, \sigma, \mu)$  the Gaussian log-likelihood function of the observations  $\mathbf{X}_n$  under the distribution  $\mathbb{P}_{\vartheta}^n$ , which is given by

$$\ell_n(\vartheta) = -\frac{n}{2}\log(2\pi) - \frac{n}{2}\log\sigma^2 - \frac{1}{2}\log\det\left[\Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)\right] - \frac{1}{2\sigma^2}(\mathbf{X}_n - \mu\mathbf{1}_n)^{\mathsf{T}}\Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1}(\mathbf{X}_n - \mu\mathbf{1}_n), \tag{1}$$

and then the maximum likelihood estimator (MLE)<sup>4</sup> is defined by

$$\widehat{\vartheta}_{n}^{\text{MLE}} := (\widehat{\xi}_{n}^{\text{MLE}}, \widehat{\sigma}_{n}^{\text{MLE}}, \widehat{\mu}_{n}^{\text{MLE}})^{\top} \in \underset{(\xi, \sigma, \mu)^{\top} \in \Theta_{\xi} \times (0, \infty) \times \mathbb{R}}{\text{arg max}} \ell_{n}(\vartheta).$$
9

Notice that, from the definition of MLE, MLE satisfies the estimation equations:

$$\partial_{\mu}\ell_{n}(\vartheta) = 0 \text{ and } \partial_{\sigma}\ell_{n}(\vartheta) = 0,$$

which imply that the equations

$$\mu = \frac{\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\mathsf{T}} \Sigma_{n} (s_{\xi}^{\mathsf{X}})^{-1} \mathbf{X}_{n}}{\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\mathsf{T}} \Sigma_{n} (s_{\xi}^{\mathsf{X}})^{-1} \mathbf{1}_{n}} =: \mu_{n}(\xi) \text{ and } \sigma^{2} = \frac{1}{n} (\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu \mathbf{1}_{n})^{\mathsf{T}} \Sigma_{n} (s_{\xi}^{\mathsf{X}})^{-1} (\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu \mathbf{1}_{n}) =: \sigma_{n}^{2}(\xi, \mu)$$

$$\frac{16}{17} \sum_{n} (s_{\xi}^{\mathsf{X}})^{-1} \mathbf{1}_{n} =: \mu_{n}(\xi) \text{ and } \sigma^{2} = \frac{1}{n} (\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu \mathbf{1}_{n})^{\mathsf{T}} \Sigma_{n} (s_{\xi}^{\mathsf{X}})^{-1} (\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu \mathbf{1}_{n}) =: \sigma_{n}^{2}(\xi, \mu)$$

hold for any  $(\xi, \sigma, \mu)^{\top} \in \Theta_{\xi} \times (0, \infty) \times \mathbb{R}$ . Then MLE  $\widehat{\xi}_{n}^{\text{MLE}}$  is a maximizer of the

function  $\bar{\ell}_n(\xi) := \ell_n(\xi, \bar{\sigma}_n(\xi), \mu_n(\xi))$ , where  $\bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) := \sigma_n^2(\xi, \mu_n(\xi))$  and  $\bar{\sigma}_n(\xi) := \sqrt{\bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi)}$ , over the parameter  $\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}$  and MLEs  $\widehat{\mu}_n^{\text{MLE}}$  and  $\widehat{\sigma}_n^{\text{MLE}}$  satisfy the equations

if the parameter  $\zeta \in O_{\xi}$  and Willis  $\mu_n$  and  $O_n$  satisfy the equations

$$\widehat{\mu}_n^{\text{MLE}} = \mu_n(\widehat{\xi}_n^{\text{MLE}}) \text{ and } \widehat{\sigma}_n^{\text{MLE}} = \overline{\sigma}_n(\widehat{\xi}_n^{\text{MLE}}) = \sqrt{\sigma_n^2(\widehat{\xi}_n^{\text{MLE}}, \widehat{\mu}_n^{\text{MLE}})}.$$

Therefore, we define our proposed estimator  $\widehat{\vartheta}_n := (\widehat{\xi}_n, \widehat{\sigma}_n, \widehat{\mu}_n)^{\mathsf{T}}$  by

$$\widehat{\xi}_n \in \arg\max_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}} \bar{\ell}_n(\xi), \ \widehat{\sigma}_n := \bar{\sigma}_n(\widehat{\xi}_n), \ \text{and} \ \widehat{\mu}_n := \mu_n(\widehat{\xi}_n),$$
(2)

and we call  $\widehat{\vartheta}_n = (\widehat{\xi}_n, \widehat{\sigma}_n, \widehat{\mu}_n)^{\mathsf{T}}$  the *exact MLE* throughout this paper. In subsequent sections, we investigate the asymptotic properties of the exact MLE.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>4</sup>We have derived an alternative expression of the likelihood function using the conditional likelihood based on the Bayes formula, which improves the computational efficiency by avoiding direct computations of the inverse and determinant of a large-scale covariance matrix. See B.7 for details.

# 2.2. Consistency and Asymptotic Normality of Exact MLE

We first introduce several conditions on the spectral density function  $s_{\theta}^{X}(\omega)$  summarized in the following assumption that is used to obtain asymptotic properties of the exact MLE and the likelihood ratio process; see Sections 2.2 and 2.3 for details.

Assumption 1: (1) For each  $\theta \in \Theta$ ,  $s_{\theta}^{X}(\omega)$  is a non-negative integrable even function

in  $\omega$  on  $[-\pi,\pi]$  with  $2\pi$ -periodicity. Moreover, it satisfies

- for each  $\omega \in [-\pi, \pi] \setminus \{0\}$ ,  $s_{\theta}^{X}(\omega)$  is three times continuously differentiable in  $\theta$  on the interior of  $\Theta$ ,
- for each  $\theta \in \Theta$  and  $j \in \{1, \dots, p\}$ ,  $s_{\theta}^{X}(\omega)$  and  $\partial_{j} s_{\theta}^{X}(\omega)$  are continuously differentiable in  $\omega$  on  $[-\pi, \pi] \setminus \{0\}$ .
- (2) If  $\theta_1$  and  $\theta_2$  are distinct elements of  $\Theta$ , the set  $\{\omega \in [-\pi, \pi] : s_{\theta_1}^X(\omega) \neq s_{\theta_2}^X(\omega)\}$  has a positive Lebesgue measure.
- (3) There exists a continuous function  $\alpha_X : \Theta_{\xi} \to (-\infty, 1)$  such that for any  $\iota > 0$  and some constants  $c_{1,\iota}, c_{2,\iota}, c_{3,\iota} > 0$ , which only depends on  $\iota$ , the following conditions hold for every  $(\theta, \omega) \in \Theta \times [-\pi, \pi] \setminus \{0\}$ :
  - (a)  $c_{1,\iota}|\omega|^{-\alpha_X(\xi)+\iota} \le s_{\theta}^X(\omega) \le c_{2,\iota}|\omega|^{-\alpha_X(\xi)-\iota}$ .
  - (b) For any  $j_1, j_2, j_3 \in \{0, 1, \dots, p\}$ ,

$$\left|\partial_{j_1,j_2,j_3}^3 s_{\theta}^X(\omega)\right| \le c_{3,\iota} |\omega|^{-\alpha_X(\xi)-\iota} \quad and \quad \left|\partial_{\omega} \partial_{j_1} s_{\theta}^X(\omega)\right| \le c_{3,\iota} |\omega|^{-\alpha_X(\xi)-1-\iota}.$$

Assumption 1 is the usual conditions on the "discrete-time" spectral density function for stationary Gaussian time series with long/short/anti-persistent memory used in the literature; see the assumptions in Fox and Taqqu (1986), Dahlhaus (1989, 2006), ?, Cohen et al. (2013) and Fukasawa and Takabatake (2019) as references. The time series  $\{X_j^\vartheta\}_{j\in\mathbb{Z}}$  is said to have long memory (or long-range dependence) if  $0 < \alpha_X(\xi) < 1$ , short memory if  $\alpha_X(\xi) = 0$ , and anti-persistence if  $\alpha_X(\xi) < 0$ . The range  $\alpha_X(\xi) \le -1$  corresponds to noninvertibility, and our results cover this case as well. Since these memory properties are relevant across various applications, we do not impose prior restrictions on the memory type of the process.

Before stating our main results, we introduce additional notations. We write  $\widehat{\theta}_n := (\widehat{\xi}_n, \widehat{\sigma}_n)^{\mathsf{T}}$  and  $\widehat{\vartheta}_n = (\widehat{\theta}_n, \widehat{\mu}_n)^{\mathsf{T}}$ . Define  $p \times p$  dimensional matrix  $\mathcal{F}_p(\theta)$  by

$$\mathcal{F}_{p}(\theta) := \left(\frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \partial_{i} \log s_{\theta}^{X}(\omega) \partial_{j} \log s_{\theta}^{X}(\omega) d\omega\right)_{i,j=1,\dots,p} = \begin{pmatrix} \mathcal{F}_{p-1}(\xi) & a_{p-1}(\theta) \\ a_{p-1}(\theta)^{\top} & 2\sigma^{-2} \end{pmatrix}$$
(3)

where

$$a_{p-1}(\theta) := \frac{1}{2\pi\sigma} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \partial_{\xi} \log s_{\xi}^{X}(\omega) d\omega, \ \mathcal{F}_{p-1}(\xi) := \left(\frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \partial_{i} \log s_{\xi}^{X}(\omega) \partial_{j} \log s_{\xi}^{X}(\omega) d\omega\right)_{i,j=1,\dots,p-1}.$$

Then we assume the following condition on  $\mathcal{F}_p(\theta)$ .

Assumption 2: The matrix  $\mathcal{F}_p(\theta)$  is invertible for each  $\theta \in \mathring{\Theta}$ .

Our first main result is a weak consistency and an asymptotic normality of the sequence of the exact MLEs  $\{\widehat{\theta}_n\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$  defined in (2), that is a generalization of, for example, Theorems 3.1 and 3.2 in Dahlhaus (1989) and Theorem 1 in ? to the case of general Gaussian processes using the multi-step estimation procedure based on the exact MLE defined in (2).

Theorem 1: Under Assumptions 1 and 2, the sequence of the exact MLEs  $\{\widehat{\theta}_n\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$  is consistent and asymptotically normal. That is, for each  $\vartheta = (\theta, \mu)^\top \in \mathring{\Theta} \times \mathbb{R}$ ,

$$\sqrt{n}(\widehat{\theta}_n - \theta) \to \mathcal{N}_p(\mathbf{0}_p, \mathcal{F}_p(\theta)^{-1}) \text{ as } n \to \infty$$

in law under the distribution  $\mathbb{P}^n_{\S}$ , where  $\mathcal{F}_p(\theta)$  is the non-singular matrix defined in (3).

To prove the asymptotic normality of MLEs for joint estimation  $\vartheta = (\theta, \mu)^{\mathsf{T}}$  as well as MLE for  $\mu$ , we need to further assume the precise asymptotic behavior of the spectral density function  $s_{\theta}^{X}(\omega)$  around the frequency  $\omega = 0$  given below.

Assumption 3: In addition to Assumption 1, we further assume that there exists a continuous function  $c_X : \Theta_{\xi} \to (0, \infty)$  such that for each  $(\xi, \sigma)^{\top} \in \mathring{\Theta}$ ,

$$s_{\theta}^{X}(\omega) \sim \sigma^{2} c_{X}(\xi) |\omega|^{-\alpha_{X}(\xi)} \text{ as } |\omega| \to 0.$$

Based on the matrix  $\mathcal{F}_p(\theta)$  defined in (3), we further define

$$\Phi_{n}(\vartheta) := \begin{pmatrix} n^{-\frac{1}{2}} I_{p} & \mathbf{0}_{p} \\ \mathbf{0}_{p}^{\top} & n^{-\frac{1}{2}(1-\alpha_{X}(\xi))} \end{pmatrix} \text{ and } I(\vartheta) := \begin{pmatrix} \mathcal{F}_{p}(\theta) & \mathbf{0}_{p} \\ \mathbf{0}_{p}^{\top} & \frac{2\pi\Gamma(1-\alpha_{X}(\xi))\sigma^{2}c_{X}(\xi)}{B(1-\alpha_{X}(\xi)/2,1-\alpha_{X}(\xi)/2)} \end{pmatrix}, \tag{4}$$

1 2

where  $B(\alpha, \beta)$  is the beta-function. Note that, under Assumption 2, the matrix  $I(\vartheta)$  is also invertible for each  $\vartheta \in \Theta \times \mathbb{R}$ . Moreover, we introduce a normalized score function  $\zeta_n(\vartheta)$  and an observed Fisher information matrix  $I_n(\vartheta)$  defined by

$$\zeta_n(\vartheta) := \Phi_n(\vartheta)^{\top} \partial_{\vartheta} \ell_n(\vartheta) \text{ and } I_n(\vartheta) := -\Phi_n(\vartheta)^{\top} \partial_{\vartheta}^2 \ell_n(\vartheta) \Phi_n(\vartheta). \tag{5}$$

Now we can state our second main result of the asymptotic normality of the MLE for the joint parameter  $\vartheta = (\theta, \mu)^{\mathsf{T}}$ , summarized in the following theorem.

Theorem 2: Under Assumptions 2 and 3, the sequence of the exact MLEs  $\{\widehat{\vartheta}_n\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$  satisfies the following asymptotic normality: for each  $\vartheta \in \mathring{\Theta} \times \mathbb{R}$ , we have

$$\Phi_n(\vartheta)^{-1}(\widehat{\vartheta}_n - \vartheta) = \mathcal{I}_n(\vartheta)^{-1} \mathbb{1}_{\{\det[\mathcal{I}_n(\vartheta)] > 0\}} \zeta_n(\vartheta) + o_{\mathbb{P}_0^n}(1) \to \mathcal{N}_{p+1}(\mathbf{0}_{p+1}, \mathcal{I}(\vartheta)^{-1})$$
(6)

in law under the distribution  $\mathbb{P}^n_{\vartheta}$  as  $n \to \infty$ , where  $\zeta_n(\vartheta)$  and  $I_n(\vartheta)$  are defined in (5).

Remark 1: Wang et al. (2024) established the consistency and asymptotic normality of the exact MLE for all parameters in fOU. Nonetheless, their proof is model-specific, and their results are encompassed by our more general framework.

Remark 2: The asymptotic normality properties in Theorems 1 and 2 show that the sequences of the plug-in MLEs of  $\theta$  with nuisance parameter  $\mu$  and the exact MLEs of  $\theta = (\theta, \mu)^{\mathsf{T}}$  are respectively asymptotically efficient in the Fisher sense, in that their limiting covariance matrices equal the inverse of the Fisher information matrices, given by the limits of the sequences of the matrices  $-n^{-1}\partial_{\theta}^2\ell_n((\theta,\mu_0)^{\mathsf{T}})$  and  $I_n(\theta)$  defined in (5). These Fisher efficiencies have also been discussed in Dahlhaus (1989), ? for the plug-in MLE and in Wang et al. (2024) for the exact MLE. However, these works do not establish the minimax optimality proved later in Corollary 5.

One might wonder whether the minimax optimality can be deduced by passing to the limit from Cramér–Rao inequality formulated for possibly biased estimators. Unfortunately, this

19

20

2.1

22

23

24

is not the case. Such finite-sample inequalities control pointwise variances but do not rule out the existence of superefficient points. A classical example is Hodges's estimator in the i.i.d. Gaussian location model, which is  $\sqrt{n}$ -consistent and has the same asymptotic variance as the MLE except at a single point where it is superefficient. This example illustrates 4 that Cramér-Rao-type arguments alone are insufficient to rule out superefficient points, indicating that the existence of general lower bounds for estimators cannot be derived solely from such inequalities.

Le Cam (1953) showed that the set of superefficient points has Lebesgue measure zero, with subsequent extensions by Bahadur (1964) and Pfanzagl (1970). These results, however, rely on parametric i.i.d. models or other regularity assumptions. To the best of our knowledge, extensions of these results to statistical experiments induced by general Gaussian processes have not been established. Therefore, one cannot rely on Fisher efficiency or Cramér–Rao–type inequalities alone to establish minimax optimality in local neighborhoods of the true parameter. To overcome this limitation, one needs the LAN property together with Hájek-Le Cam's local asymptotic minimax theorem (Hájek, 1972, Le Cam, 1972), which ensures that no estimator can asymptotically achieve a smaller risk than the bound determined by the Fisher information in shrinking neighborhoods of the true parameter. This motivates the next subsection, where we establish the LAN property for statistical experiments induced by general Gaussian processes and then derive the minimax efficiency of the exact MLE as well as the plug-in MLE.

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

# 2.3. Local Asymptotic Normality and Asymptotic Efficiency of the Exact MLE

The concept of local asymptotic normality (LAN) is a cornerstone of modern asymptotic statistics. It was formally introduced by Le Cam (1960), based on previous contributions by Wald (1943) and the asymptotic theory of estimation developed by Le Cam (1953). The LAN property plays a central role not only in proving the asymptotic optimality of estimators but also in providing a general framework for statistical inference. In this subsection, we establish the LAN property for the sequence of statistical experiments  $\{(\mathbb{R}^n,\mathcal{B}(\mathbb{R}^n),\{\mathbb{P}^n_{\vartheta}\}_{\vartheta\in\Theta\times\mathbb{R}})\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$  induced by general Gaussian processes. Building on this result, we then derive the local asymptotic

minimax efficiency of the exact MLE. Further applications of the LAN property will also be discussed.

Тнеокем 3: Consider the sequence of rate matrices  $\{\Phi_n(\vartheta)\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$  defined in (3). Under Assumptions 2 and 3, the family of distributions  $\{\mathbb{P}^n_{\vartheta}\}_{\vartheta\in\Theta\times\mathbb{R}}$  satisfies the following LAN property at each  $\vartheta\in\mathring{\Theta}\times\mathbb{R}$ :

$$\left|\log \frac{\mathrm{d}\mathbb{P}^n_{\vartheta+\Phi_n(\vartheta)u}}{\mathrm{d}\mathbb{P}^n_{\vartheta}} - \left(u^{\top}\zeta_n(\vartheta) - \frac{1}{2}u^{\top}I(\vartheta)u\right)\right| = o_{\mathbb{P}^n_{\theta}}(1) \text{ as } n \to \infty,$$

where the invertible matrix  $I(\vartheta)$  is defined in (4) and the normalized score function  $\zeta_n(\vartheta) = \Phi_n(\vartheta)^{\top} \ell_n(\vartheta)$  satisfies the convergence

$$\zeta_n(\vartheta) \to \mathcal{N}(0, \mathcal{I}(\vartheta)) \text{ as } n \to \infty$$

2.7

2.8

in law under the distribution  $\mathbb{P}^n_{\vartheta}$ .

Remark 3: Theorem 2.4 in Cohen et al. (2013) establishes the LAN property for centered stationary Gaussian time series with long-, short-, or anti-persistent memory under Assumptions 1 and 2. Theorem 3 extends this result to general Gaussian processes under the long-span asymptotics, in contrast to several recent works on high-frequency asymptotics (Brouste and Fukasawa, 2018, Fukasawa and Takabatake, 2019, Szymanski, 2024, Szymanski and Takabatake, 2023, Chong and Mies, 2025). For the centered case, the LAN property shown in Cohen et al. (2013) allows one to deduce a local asymptotic minimax lower bound through the Hájek–Le Cam local asymptotic minimax theorem (Hájek, 1972, Le Cam, 1972). However, their result applies only to centered Gaussian processes, and the extension to models with an unknown mean is not straightforward. As a consequence, it cannot be used to establish the minimax efficiency of either the exact MLE or the plug-in MLE in the non-centered setting.

The LAN property provides local asymptotic minimax lower bounds for the risk of estimators of  $\vartheta = (\theta, \mu)^{\mathsf{T}}$ . In particular, the Hájek–Le Cam local asymptotic minimax theorem (see Hájek (1972), Ibragimov and Has'minskiĭ (1981), Le Cam (1972)) formalizes this bound, which we recall below.

2.4

Theorem II.12.1 in Ibragimov and Has'minskii (1981): Let  $\Theta \subset \mathbb{R}^d$  be a parameter set, and let  $\theta_0$  be an interior point of  $\Theta$ . Suppose that the family of distributions  $\{\mathbb{P}^n_\theta\}_{\theta\in\Theta}$  satisfies the LAN property at  $\theta_0$  with a sequence of invertible  $d\times d$ -matrices  $\{\Phi_n(\theta_0)\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$  and a  $d\times d$ -positive definite matrix  $I(\theta_0)$ . Then, for any sequence of estimators  $\{\widehat{\theta}_n\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$  and any symmetric nonnegative quasi-convex function L on  $\mathbb{R}^d$  such that  $e^{-\varepsilon ||z||^2_{\mathbb{R}^d}} L(z) \to 0$  as  $||z||_{\mathbb{R}^d} \to \infty$  for any  $\varepsilon > 0$ , we have

$$\underline{\lim_{c\to\infty}} \underline{\lim_{n\to\infty}} \sup_{\theta\in\Theta: \left\|\Phi_n(\theta_0)^{-1}(\theta-\theta_0)\right\|_{\mathbb{R}^d} \le c} \mathbb{E}^n_{\theta} \left[ L\left(\Phi_n(\theta_0)^{-1}(\widehat{\theta}_n-\theta)\right) \right] \ge (2\pi)^{-\frac{d}{2}} \int_{\mathbb{R}^d} L\left(I(\theta_0)^{-\frac{1}{2}}z\right) \exp\left(-\frac{|z|^2}{2}\right) dz.$$

Notice that we have already proved that the sequence of the exact MLEs  $\{\widehat{\vartheta}_n\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$  defined in (2) satisfies the coupling property (6) in Theorem 2 so that, using the result in Section 7.12.(b) of Höpfner (2014) in addition to Theorem 3, we can conclude that the sequence of exact MLEs is asymptotically efficient in the local asymptotic minimax sense as well as in the Fisher sense, and then it attains the local asymptotic minimax bound of estimation given in Theorem 4. We summarize the aforementioned result in the following corollary.

Corollary 5—Asymptotic Minimax Optimality: Consider the sequence of rate matrices  $\{\Phi_n(\vartheta)\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$  defined in (3) and the matrix  $I(\vartheta)$  defined in (4). Under Assumptions 2 and 3, the sequence of the exact MLEs  $\{\widehat{\vartheta}_n\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$  defined in (2) attains the local asymptotic minimax bound given in Theorem 4 at each  $\vartheta_0 \in \mathring{\Theta} \times \mathbb{R}$ . Namely, for any symmetric nonnegative quasi-convex function L on  $\mathbb{R}^{p+1}$  such that  $e^{-\varepsilon \|z\|_{\mathbb{R}^{p+1}}^2} L(z) \to 0$  as  $\|z\|_{\mathbb{R}^{p+1}} \to \infty$  for any  $\varepsilon > 0$ , we obtain

$$\lim_{n\to\infty}\sup_{\vartheta\in\Theta\times\mathbb{R}:\left\|\Phi_n(\vartheta_0)^{-1}(\vartheta-\vartheta_0)\right\|_{\mathbb{R}^{p+1}}\leq c}\mathbb{E}^n_\vartheta\left[L\left(\Phi_n(\vartheta_0)^{-1}(\widehat{\vartheta}_n-\vartheta)\right)\right]=(2\pi)^{-\frac{p+1}{2}}\int_{\mathbb{R}^{p+1}}L\left(I(\vartheta_0)^{-\frac{1}{2}}z\right)\exp\left(-\frac{|z|^2}{2}\right)\mathrm{d}z$$

for any  $\vartheta_0 \in \mathring{\Theta} \times \mathbb{R}$  and any constant  $c \in (0, \infty)$ .

Remark 4: Corollary 5 highlights the role of the LAN property in establishing the minimax efficiency of the exact MLE. The relevance of LAN property, however, goes well beyond estimation. It provides a general framework for asymptotic inference. For example, it underlies the asymptotically uniformly most powerful unbiased (AUMPU) property of likelihood ratio tests (Choi et al., 1996) and supports consistency results for model selection criteria such as the (quasi) Bayesian information criterion (BIC) (Eguchi and Masuda,

2.1

2018). These potential applications illustrate the broader scope of the LAN property, whose detailed exploration is deferred to future research.

2.4. Comparison between Exact MLE and Plug-in MLE

As an alternative estimator of  $\theta$ , the plug-in MLE (PMLE) is defined by

$$\widehat{\theta}_n^{\text{PMLE}} \in \arg\max_{\theta \in \Theta_*} \ell_n((\theta, \widetilde{\mu}_n)^\top) \tag{7}$$

2.4 

2.8

using some compact set  $\Theta_* \subset \Theta$  and a plug-in estimator  $\widetilde{\mu}_n$ . Under similar assumptions to Assumption 1, Dahlhaus (1989, 2006) and ? show that the plug-in MLE is consistent and asymptotically normal with the asymptotic variance-covariance matrix  $\mathcal{F}_p(\theta_0)^{-1}$  under the distribution  $\mathbb{P}^n_{\mathfrak{F}_0}$ , when the plug-in estimator  $\widetilde{\mu}_n$  satisfies

$$\widetilde{\mu}_n = \mu + o_{\mathbb{P}^n_{\vartheta_0}} (n^{-\frac{1}{2}(1 - \alpha_X(\xi_0))}) \text{ as } n \to \infty.$$
(8)

The condition given in (8), verified under Assumption 3, corresponds to the assumption on the estimator of  $\mu$  in Theorem 3.2 of Dahlhaus (1989) for the long memory case  $\alpha_X(\xi_0) \in (0,1)$ , and to Assumption 5 of ? for the long/short/anti-persistent memory case  $\alpha_X(\xi_0) \in (-\infty, 1)$ . The plug-in MLE shares the same convergence rate and asymptotic variance as our exact MLE of  $\theta$ , implying that it is also asymptotically efficient.

Moreover, Theorem 3 combined with Theorem 4 yields the asymptotic minimax lower bound

$$\lim_{n \to \infty} \sup_{\|\Phi_n(\vartheta_0)^{-1}(\vartheta - \vartheta_0)\|_{\mathbb{R}^{p+1}} \le c} \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta}^n \left[ n^{1 - \alpha_X(\xi)} (\widetilde{\mu}_n - \mu)^2 \right] \ge \frac{2\pi \sigma_0^2 c_X(\xi_0) \Gamma(1 - \alpha_X(\xi_0))}{B(1 - \alpha_X(\xi_0)/2, 1 - \alpha_X(\xi_0)/2)}$$
(9)

for any c > 0 and any sequence of estimators  $\{\widetilde{\mu}_n\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$ . This shows that the convergence rate in (8) coincides with the minimax optimal rate given in (9).

It is known that the best linear unbiased estimator (BLUE) of  $\mu$ , denoted  $\widehat{\mu}_n^{\text{BLUE}}$ , satisfies (8) for all  $\alpha_X(\xi_0) \in (-\infty, 1)$  (Adenstedt, 1974). However,  $\widehat{\mu}_n^{\text{BLUE}}$  is infeasible since it depends on the unknown true value  $\xi_0$ . Samarov and Taqqu (1988) proved that the widely used sample mean satisfies (8) when  $\alpha_X(\xi_0) \in (-1,1)$ , but it fails to

2.7

attain the minimax optimal rate when  $\alpha_X(\xi_0) \in (-\infty, -1]$ , and even within (-1, 1) its asymptotic variance does not achieve the minimax lower bound.

2.4

The asymptotic inefficiency of the sample mean in fractional time series has been a explicitly quantified. Adenstedt (1974) established the result for ARFIMA(0,d,0), while Samarov and Taqqu (1988) extended it to general stationary Gaussian time series, including ARFIMA(p,d,q), fGn, and fOU. Their results are based on the asymptotic relative efficiency between  $\widehat{\mu}_n^{\text{BLUE}}$  and the sample mean  $\overline{X}_n$ , defined as

$$e(n,\vartheta) := \frac{\operatorname{Var}_{\vartheta}[\widehat{\mu}_{n}^{\operatorname{BLUE}}]}{\operatorname{Var}_{\vartheta}[\overline{X}_{n}]}.$$

Specifically, they showed that if  $\alpha_X(\xi) \in (-1,1)$  and  $d := \alpha_X(\xi)/2$ , then under mild technical conditions verified by Assumption 3,

$$\lim_{n \to \infty} e(n, \vartheta) = \frac{-\pi d(1+2d)}{B(1-d, 1-d)\sin(-\pi d)} = \frac{(2d+1)\Gamma(d+1)\Gamma(2-2d)}{\Gamma(1-d)}.$$
 (10)

This limiting efficiency is always strictly less than 1, except in the trivial case d = 0.

? proposed an alternative estimator of the form

$$\widetilde{\mu}_n^{(1)} := (\mathbf{1}_n^\top \Sigma_n(s_*)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n^\top \Sigma_n(s_*)^{-1} \mathbf{X}_n, \tag{11}$$

where  $s_* := s_{\theta_*}$  with any  $\theta_* = (\xi_*, \sigma_*)^{\top} \in \Theta$  satisfying  $\alpha(\xi_*) = \inf_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}} \alpha(\xi)$  (by compactness of  $\Theta_{\xi}$  there exists at least one such value), or even  $s_*(\omega) := (1 - \cos(\omega))^{\frac{\alpha_*}{2}}$  with  $\alpha_* \leq \inf_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}} \alpha(\xi)$ , and proved that the estimator in (11) satisfies the assumption (8) for all  $\alpha_X(\xi_0) \in (-\infty, 1)$  using the results in Adenstedt (1974). This estimator also fails to attain the minimax optimal bound, as it inherently relies on a misspecified structure of the auto-covariance function embedded in the Toeplitz matrix  $\Sigma_n(s_*)$ .

#### 3. EXAMPLES

Our assumptions on the spectral density are very general and the results can be applied to many well-known processes, including but not limited to the ARFIMA(p,d,q) process with |d| < 1/2, fGn with an unknown mean and fOU.

## 3.1. Non-Centered Gaussian ARFIMA(p,d,q) Process

The *non-centered* ARFIMA(p,d,q) process was introduce by Granger (1980) and Hosking (1981) independently. For notational simplicity, we start with the ARFIMA(0,d,0) model. The non-centered ARFIMA(0,d,0) model is specified as

$$X_i - \mu = \sigma(1 - L)^{-d} \epsilon_i \text{ with } |d| < 1/2, \tag{12}$$

where L is the lag operator,  $(1-L)^{-d}$  is the fractional difference operator with the memory parameter d and  $\epsilon_j \stackrel{\text{iid}}{\sim} N(0,1)$ . It reduces to a Gaussian white noise when d=0. When  $d\in (-1/2,1/2)$ , ARFIMA(0,d,0) is stationary and invertible (Bloomfield, 1985). Let  $u_j:=(1-L)^{-d}\epsilon_j$  be the fractionally integrated process and  $\gamma_u(k):=\operatorname{Cov}[u_j,u_{j+k}]$  be its kth-order auto-covariance. According to Hosking (1981), the auto-covariance function of  $u=\{u_j\}_{j\in\mathbb{Z}}$  is expressed by

$$\gamma_u(k) = \frac{(-1)^k \Gamma(1 - 2d)}{\Gamma(k - d + 1)\Gamma(1 - k - d)}, \quad k \in \mathbb{Z}.$$
(13) 15

The long-run variance covariance  $\sum_{k=-\infty}^{\infty} \gamma_u(k) = \infty$  when  $d \in (0,1/2)$  and  $\sum_{k=-\infty}^{\infty} \gamma_u(k) = 1/2$  0 when  $d \in (-1/2,0)$ . Therefore,  $\{u_j\}_{j\in\mathbb{Z}}$  has a long memory if  $d \in (0,1/2)$  and is antipersistent if  $d \in (-1/2,0)$ . The spectral density of the model is given by

$$s_{\theta}^{X}(\omega) = \frac{\sigma^{2}}{2\pi} |1 - e^{-i\omega}|^{-2d} \sim \frac{\sigma^{2}}{2\pi} |\omega|^{-2d} \text{ as } |\omega| \to 0.$$

The non-centered ARFIMA(p,d,q) process is defined by

$$\phi_{\xi}(L)(X_j - \mu) = \sigma \psi_{\xi}(L)u_j, \quad j \in \mathbb{Z}, \tag{14}$$

where  $p,q \in \mathbb{N} \cup \{0\}$ ,  $\xi := (\phi_1, \dots, \phi_p, \psi_1, \dots, \psi_q) \in \mathbb{R}^{p+q}$ ,  $\phi_{\xi}(z) := 1 - \phi_1 z - \dots - \phi_p z^p$  and  $\psi_{\xi}(z) := 1 + \psi_1 z + \dots + \psi_q z^q$ . Assume that for each  $\xi$ , the functions  $\psi_{\xi}(z)$  and  $\psi_{\xi}(z)$  and  $\psi_{\xi}(z)$  have no common roots in  $\mathbb{C}$ , and that all their roots lie outside the unit circle. This implies that  $\psi_{\xi}(z) \neq 0$  and  $\psi_{\xi}(z) \neq 0$  for  $|z| \leq 1$ . Then, for |d| < 1/2, the difference equation in (14) admits a unique stationary solution  $X = \{X_j\}_{j \in \mathbb{Z}}$  of the form

$$X_i = \mu + \sigma \phi_{\mathcal{E}}(L)^{-1} \psi_{\mathcal{E}}(L) (1 - L)^{-d} \epsilon_i, \quad j \in \mathbb{Z}.$$

2.4

2.8

The spectral density function of ARFIMA(p,d,q) is given by

$$s_{\theta}^{X}(\omega) = \frac{\sigma^{2}}{2\pi} |1 - e^{-i\omega}|^{-2d} \frac{|\psi_{\xi}(e^{-i\omega})|^{2}}{|\phi_{\xi}(e^{-i\omega})|^{2}}, \quad \omega \in (-\pi, \pi].$$

Since the assumption  $\phi_{\xi}(z) \neq 0$  for  $|z| \leq 1$  ensures that the spectral density function of ARMA(p,q),

$$f_{\text{ARMA}}(\omega) := \frac{\sigma^2}{2\pi} \frac{|\psi_{\xi}(e^{-i\omega})|^2}{|\phi_{\xi}(e^{-i\omega})|^2},$$

is bounded away from zero on  $[-\pi, \pi]$ , the singularity of the spectral density of X in the vicinity of zero frequency is governed by the ARFIMA(0,d,0) factor  $|1-e^{-i\omega}|^{-2d}$ . As  $\omega \to 0$ , it exhibits the asymptotic behavior

$$s_{\theta}^{X}(\omega) \sim \sigma^{2} c_{X}(\xi) |\omega|^{-\alpha_{X}(\xi)}.$$

For the *non-centered* ARFIMA(p,d,q) process,  $\alpha_X(\xi) = 2d$ ,  $c_X(\xi) = (2\pi)^{-1} \left| \frac{\psi_{\xi}(1)}{\phi_{\xi}(1)} \right|^2$  in Assumptions 1 and 3. Hence, our results are applicable to the non-centered Gaussian ARFIMA(p,d,q) process. According to Theorem 2, when d < 0, the convergence rate for the exact MLE of  $\mu$  is  $\frac{1}{2}(1-\alpha_X(\xi)) > 1/2$ , indicating superconsistency.

### 3.2. Non-Centered Fractional Gaussian Noise

The fBm with Hurst index  $H \in (0,1)$ , denoted by  $B^H = \{B_t^H\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}}$ , is a unique centered Gaussian process that is almost surely equal to zero at t = 0 and possesses both stationary increments and H-self-similarity properties. Specifically, these properties are expressed as

$$B_t^H - B_s^H \stackrel{d}{=} B_{t-s}^H - B_0^H$$
 and  $B_{ct}^H \stackrel{d}{=} c^H B_t^H$ 

for any  $s,t \in \mathbb{R}$  and c > 0, where  $\stackrel{d}{=}$  denotes equality in distribution. Mandelbrot and Van Ness (1968) demonstrated that fBm can be represented as a causal moving average process involving the past differential increments of a (two-sided) standard Brownian motion  $B = \{B_t\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}}$ . This representation is given by

$$B_t^H = \frac{1}{\Gamma(H+0.5)} \left\{ \int_{-\infty}^0 \left[ (t-s)^{H-0.5} - (-s)^{H-0.5} \right] dB_s + \int_0^t (t-s)^{H-0.5} dB_s \right\},$$

where  $\Gamma(x)$  denotes the gamma function,<sup>5</sup> which implies that fBm reduces to the standard Brownian motion when H = 0.5.

The sequence of increments of fBm is the (standard) fGn, denoted by  $\{\epsilon_i\}_{i\in\mathbb{Z}}$ . The fGn with mean  $\mu$  and variance  $\sigma^2$  is defined through 

$$X_j := \mu + \sigma \epsilon_j = \mu + \sigma (B_j^H - B_{j-1}^H), \quad j \in \mathbb{Z}.$$

From the definition of fBm, its covariance function is given by

$$Cov[B_t^H, B_s^H] = \frac{1}{2} [|t|^{2H} + |s|^{2H} - |t - s|^{2H}], \ \forall t, s \in \mathbb{R},$$

which yields the expression of the auto-covariance function of  $X = \{X_i\}_{i \in \mathbb{Z}}$  by 

$$\gamma_{\theta}^{X}(k) := \text{Cov}[X_{j}, X_{j+k}] = \frac{\sigma^{2}}{2} \left[ |k+1|^{2H} - 2|k|^{2H} + |k-1|^{2H} \right], \ k \in \mathbb{Z}, \ \theta = (H, \sigma)^{\top}.$$

Notice that the Taylor expansion yields the following asymptotic expression:

$$\gamma_{\theta}^{X}(k) \sim \sigma^{2}H(2H-1)|k|^{2H-2} \text{ as } |k| \to \infty.$$
 (15)

When  $H \in (0.5, 1)$ , the asymptotic behavior in (15) implies that the sequence of the auto-covariances of fGn is not absolutely summable so that fGn has a long memory. When  $H \in (0,0.5)$ , we can also verify that  $\forall k \neq 0$ ,  $\gamma_{\theta}^{X}(k) < 0$  and  $\sum_{k=-\infty}^{\infty} \gamma_{\theta}^{X}(k) = 0$  so that fGn is anti-persistent.

The spectral density function of fGn is given by Sinai (1976):

$$s_{\theta}^{X}(\omega) = \sigma^{2} C_{H} \{ 2(1 - \cos(\omega)) \} \sum_{k = -\infty}^{\infty} |2\pi k + \omega|^{-1 - 2H} \text{ for } \omega \in [-\pi, \pi],$$
 (16)

where  $C_H := (2\pi)^{-1} \Gamma(2H+1) \sin(\pi H)$ . It can be shown that

$$s_{\theta}^{X}(\omega) \sim \sigma^{2} C_{H} |\omega|^{1-2H}$$
, when  $\omega \to 0$ .

For the non-centered fGn,  $\alpha_X(\xi)$  and  $c_X(\xi)$  in Assumptions 1 and 3 are  $\alpha_X(\xi) = 2H - 1$ and  $c_X(\xi) = C_H$ . Hence, our results are applicable to the non-centered fractional 

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>5</sup>This is also referred to as the Type I fBm.

2.8 

Gaussian noise. According to Theorem 2, when H < 0.5, the convergence rate for the exact MLE of  $\mu$  is  $\frac{1}{2}(1-\alpha_X(\xi)) > 1/2$ , implying superconsistency. This result 2 echoes that for ARFIMA.

## 3.3. Fractional Ornstein-Uhlenbeck Process

The fOU is an extension of the classical Ornstein-Uhlenbeck (OU) process, where the driving noise is replaced by fBm with Hurst index  $H \in (0,1)$ . This process is particularly useful for modeling systems that exhibit long-range dependence and local self-similarity, which cannot be captured by the classical OU process. The stationary fOU process with a long-run mean  $\mu$  has applications in various fields, including mathematical finance, physics, and time series modeling.

The fOU process  $Y = \{Y_t\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}}$  is defined by a unique solution of the following linear SDE (Stochastic Differential Equation):

$$dY_t = -\kappa (Y_t - \mu) dt + \sigma dB_t^H, \quad t \ge 0, \tag{17}$$

with initial condition  $Y_0$ , where  $B^H = \{B_t^H\}_{t \in \mathbb{R}}$  is an fBm with Hurst index H. The explicit solution of this SDE is given by

$$Y_t = Y_0 e^{-\kappa t} + \mu (1 - e^{-\kappa t}) + \sigma \int_0^t e^{-\kappa (t - s)} dB_s^H, \quad t \ge 0,$$
 (18)

where the above stochastic integral can be interpreted as the pathwise Riemann-Stieltjes integral or the Wiener integral associated with fBm for any  $H \in (0,1)$ .

The fOU process reduces to the classical OU process when H = 0.5 and to fBm when  $\kappa = 0$ . When  $\kappa > 0$ , the stationary solution of the SDE (17), denoted by  $\bar{Y} =$  $\{\bar{Y}_t\}_{t\in\mathbb{R}}$ , is given by

$$\bar{Y}_t := \mu + \sigma \int_{-\infty}^t e^{-\kappa(t-s)} \, \mathrm{d}B_s^H, \quad t \in \mathbb{R}.$$
 (19)

For  $t \ge 0$ , the unique solution of the SDE (17) with the initial condition

$$Y_0 = \mu + \sigma \int_{-\infty}^0 e^s \, \mathrm{d}B_s^H$$
 31

is exactly equal to the stationary solution  $\bar{Y}$  in (19), and then the error between  $\bar{Y}_{t-1}$  and  $Y_t$  with arbitrary initial condition  $Y_0$  is expressed by

$$|Y_t - \bar{Y}_t| \equiv |Y_0 - \bar{Y}_0|e^{-\kappa t}, \quad t > 0.$$

which implies that the error between the solutions (18) and (19) converges to zero exponentially as  $t \to \infty$  for arbitrary initial condition  $Y_0$ . In the rest of this section, we consider the case where a data-generating process is the discretely and equidistantly observed time series from the stationary solution given in (19).

Consider a stationary time series  $X = \{X_j\}_{j \in \mathbb{Z}}$  of the form  $X_j := Y_{j\Delta}$  for  $j \in \mathbb{Z}$  with the sampling frequency  $\Delta$ . Write  $\xi = (H, \kappa)^{\top}$  and  $\theta = (\xi, \sigma)^{\top}$ . Notice that the time series X is stationary and the following expression of its auto-covariance is available from Garnier and Sølna (2018) when  $\kappa > 0$ :

$$\gamma_{\theta}^{X}(k) = \frac{\sigma^{2}}{2\kappa^{2H}} \left( \frac{1}{2} \int_{-\infty}^{\infty} e^{-|s|} |\kappa k \Delta + s|^{2H} ds - |\kappa k \Delta|^{2H} \right), \quad k \in \mathbb{Z}.$$
 (20)

From Cheridito et al. (2003), the auto-covariance function of fOU exhibits the same order of decay as fGn, decaying hyperbolically for  $H \neq 1/2$ . Cheridito et al. (2003) and Hult (2003) provide the spectral density function of the stationary solution  $\bar{Y}$  given by

$$s_{\theta}^{\bar{Y}}(z) = \sigma^2 C_H |z|^{1-2H} (\kappa^2 + z^2)^{-1} \text{ for } z \in (-\infty, \infty).$$
 (21)

Due to the aliasing formula of the spectral density function (*e.g.* see Priestley (1988)), the spectral density function of the discrete-time process  $X = \{X_j\}_{j \in \mathbb{Z}}$  is given by

$$s_{\theta}^{X}(\omega) = \frac{1}{\Delta} \sum_{k \in \mathbb{Z}} s_{\theta}^{\bar{Y}} \left( \frac{\omega + 2\pi k}{\Delta} \right) = \sigma^{2} C_{H} \Delta^{2H} \sum_{k = -\infty}^{\infty} \frac{|\omega + 2\pi k|^{1 - 2H}}{(\kappa \Delta)^{2} + (\omega + 2\pi k)^{2}}$$
(22)

for  $\omega \in [-\pi, \pi]$ , see also Hult (2003). As  $|\omega| \downarrow 0$ , Shi et al. (2024b) has shown that

$$s_{\theta}^{X}(\omega) \sim \begin{cases} \sigma^{2} C_{H} \Delta^{2H} \sum_{k=-\infty}^{\infty} \frac{|2\pi k|^{1-2H}}{(\kappa \Delta)^{2} + (2\pi k)^{2}}, & \text{when } 0 < H \leq \frac{1}{2}, \\ \sigma^{2} C_{H} \Delta^{2H-2} \kappa^{-2} |\omega|^{1-2H}, & \text{when } \frac{1}{2} < H < 1. \end{cases}$$

$$(23) \quad (23) \quad (2$$

Hence, in Assumptions 1 and 3 for the fOU process, we have a)  $\alpha_X(\xi) = 0$  and  $\alpha_X(\xi) = 0$  and  $\alpha_X(\xi) = c_X(\xi) = s_H^X(0)/\sigma^2$  when  $H \in (0,1/2]$  and b)  $\alpha_X(\xi) = 2H - 1$  and  $\alpha_X(\xi) = C_H \Delta^{2H-2} \kappa^{-2}$ 

5

6

19

20

32

when  $H \in (1/2,1)$ . Hence, our results are applicable to the fOU process. However, the function  $\alpha_X(\xi)$  exhibits a sharp contrast compared to that of the ARFIMA and fGn. According to Theorem 2, the convergence rate for the exact MLE of  $\mu$  in fOU is  $\sqrt{n}$  when  $H \le 1/2$ , as recently reported in (Wang et al., 2024).

5

6

10

11

13

14

15

17

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

## 4. MONTE CARLO STUDY

We consider three data-generating processes (DGPs): ARFIMA(0,d,0), fGn and fOU. For simplicity, the long-run mean  $\mu$  is set to 0. The results for  $\mu \pm 1$  are provided in Appendix B.9. The parameter d in the ARFIMA(0,d,0) model takes 9 values:  $\{-0.4, -0.3, \dots, 0, \dots, 0.4\}$ , while the parameter H in fGn and fOU takes 9 values: H = 0.1, 0.2, ..., 0.9. The fOU has an additional parameter  $\kappa = 10$ . The scale 12 parameter  $\sigma$  is set to 1 in all cases. For each DGP, we compare our exact MLE with the two MLEs considered in Cheung and Diebold (1994). MLE1 refers to the case where  $\mu$  is known, MLE2 refers to our exact MLE, and MLE3 refers to the plug-in MLE, where the sample mean is used as an estimator for  $\mu$ . The number of 16 replications is set to 1000. The sample size is set to 250 or 1000. Reported are the bias, standard error (Std), and root mean squared error (RMSE) across all replications for each method.

Table I reports the results for ARFIMA and Table II for fGn. From Tables I-II, we have the following findings. First, in terms of convergence rates, the performance of MLE2 aligns well with our asymptotic theory. For  $\mu$ , the convergence rate is  $n^{-(1-\alpha_X(\xi))/2}$ , which becomes slower as d increases toward 1/2 from -1/2 (or as H increases toward 1 from 0). A similar pattern can be observed for the sample mean, as it shares the same convergence rate as given in (8) and (9). For the remaining parameters, the convergence rate remains at  $n^{1/2}$ . Second, MLE2 of  $\mu$  always performs better than MLE3 of  $\mu$ , except when d=0 in ARFIMA or H=1/2 in fGn, where the two methods perform nearly identically. Third, interestingly, this superior performance in estimating  $\mu$  by MLE2 does not translate into better performance in estimating other parameters. Using the true value of  $\mu$ , MLE1 does not lead to better performance in estimating other parameters. The three ML methods lead to a similar finite sample performance for parameters other than  $\mu$ .

19

20

2.1

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

To see how the relative inefficiency of the sample mean over MLE2 of  $\mu$ , the two  $_{1}$ dashed lines in Figure 1 plot the ratio of the sample variance of MLE2 for  $\mu$  to that of MLE3 as a function of d for the two models when n = 1000 in ARFIMA and fGn. Clearly, the relative inefficiency goes up rapidly as d is closer to -0.5 in ARFIMA and fGn. For comparison, also plotted by the solid line is the theoretical asymptotic inefficiency given in (10). The red dashed line is closely aligned with the theory.

6

17

18

19

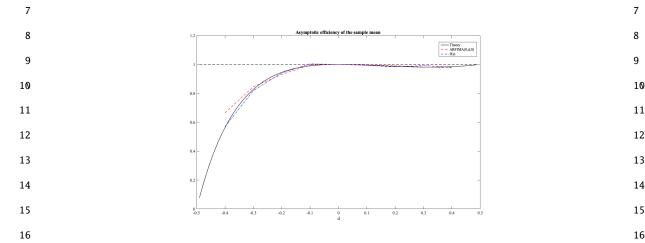


FIGURE 1.—Relative inefficiency of the sample mean over the exact MLE as a function of d for ARFIMA(0,d,0) and fGn when n = 1000. For fGn, d = H - 1/2.

Tables III-IV report the results for fOU, from which we observe the following findings. First, in terms of convergence rates, the performance of MLE2 aligns well with our asymptotic theory. For  $\mu$ , the convergence rate is  $n^{1/2}$  when  $H \leq 1/2$ , and transitions to  $n^{1-H}$  when H > 1/2. The standard deviation of the estimator for  $\mu$  decreases substantially as the sample size increases from 250 to 1000 when  $H \le 1/2$ ; however, as H approaches 1, the percentage reduction becomes markedly smaller. A similar pattern can be observed for the sample mean, as it shares the same convergence rate as given in (8) and (9). For the remaining parameters, the convergence rate remains at  $n^{1/2}$ . Second, we see a clear dominance of MLE2 over MLE3 in terms of finite sample performance of estimates of  $\mu$ , when both n is large and H is near either zero or one. Third, this superior performance in estimating  $\mu$  by MLE2 does not translate into a better performance in estimating other parameters. Using the true value of  $\mu$ , MLE1 does not lead to better performance in estimating

the other 3 parameters. The three ML methods lead to a similar finite sample

performance for parameters other than  $\mu$ . To see how the relative inefficiency of the sample mean over MLE2 of  $\mu$ , Figure 2 plots the ratio of the sample variance of MLE2 for  $\mu$  to that of MLE3 as a function of H for fOU when n = 1000. When H is close to 0.5, the asymptotic efficiency of the sample mean is near 1. However, as *H* approaches 0 or 1, the relative inefficiency of the sample mean increases rapidly.

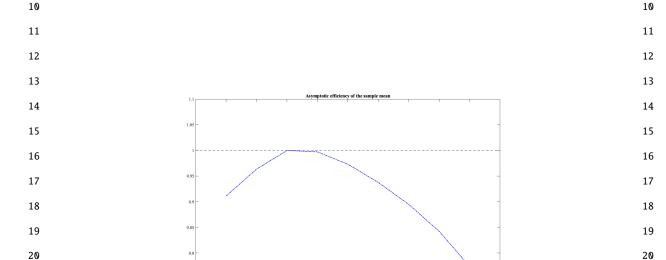


FIGURE 2.—Relative inefficiency of the sample mean over the exact MLE as a function of H for fOU when n = 1000.

goes down as predicted by our theory.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>6</sup>In the online supplement (Section B.8), we conduct a forecasting horse race for realized volatility using the fOU process with three alternative estimators: MLE2, MLE3, and the CoF estimator. As expected, MLE2 delivers the best forecasting performance, followed by MLE3 and then the CoF estimator. When the sample size goes up, our unreported simulation results show that the relative inefficiency

TABLE I  OF ALTERNATIVE MLES FOR ARFIMA(0,d,0): μ = 0 AND σ = 1  MLE2 IS OUR EXACT MLE; MLE3 IS PMLE.    MLE1	
MLE2 IS OUR EXACT MLE; MLE3 IS PMLE.	
MLE1   MLE2   MLE3   MLE1   MLE2   MLE3   MLE1   MLE2	3ias and Std of a
$\begin{array}{c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c $	_
Bias	_
μ         Bias         -         -0.0004         -0.0003         -         -0.0005         -0.0110         -         0.0010           Std         -         0.0096         0.0113         -         0.0151         0.0162         -         0.0244           d         Bias         -0.0029         -0.0140         -0.0074         -0.0029         -0.0157         -0.0121         -0.0056         -0.0194           Std         0.0507         0.0510         0.0500         0.0518         0.0553         0.0542         -0.0038         -0.0025         -0.0045           Std         0.0445         0.0445         0.0446         0.0447         0.0449         0.0447         0.0447           J         Bias         -         -0.0034         -0.0036         -         -0.0017         -         0.0028           Std         -         -0.0034         -0.0036         -         -0.0017         -         0.0028           Bias         -0.0048         -0.0189         -0.0183         -0.0043         -0.0185         -0.0144         -0.0051         -0.0185           Std         0.0492         0.0522         0.0519         0.0500         0.0528         0.0527         0.0492	
Std         -         0.0096         0.0113         -         0.0151         0.0162         -         0.0244           d         Bias         -0.0029         -0.0140         -0.0074         -0.0029         -0.0157         -0.0121         -0.0056         -0.0194           σ         Bias         -0.0001         -0.0022         -0.0012         -0.0018         -0.0042         -0.0034         -0.0042         -0.0034         -0.0042         -0.0034         -0.0042         -0.0034         -0.0042         -0.0018         -0.0049         0.0447         0.0443           M         Bias         -         -0.0034         -0.0044         -         -0.0018         -0.0017         -         -         -         -         -0.012           Bias         -         -0.0034         -0.0394         -         -0.034         -0.0155         -0.0144         -0.0015         -0.0189           Std         0.0492         0.0522         0.0519         0.0500         0.0528         0.0527         0.0492         0.0527           Bias         -0.0040         -0.0064         -0.0063         -0.0027         -0.0049         -0.0031         -0.0052           Std         0.0445         0.0455	_
d         Bias         -0.0029         -0.0140         -0.0074         -0.0029         -0.0157         -0.0121         -0.0566         -0.0194           σ Bias         -0.0001         -0.0022         -0.0012         -0.0019         -0.0042         -0.0038         -0.0025         -0.0048           Std         0.0445         0.0445         0.0446         0.0447         0.0449         0.0449         0.0447         0.0446           M         Bias         -         -0.0003         -0.0044         -         -0.0018         -0.0017         -         0.0024           Std         -         0.0039         0.0396         -         -         0.0037         0.0637         0.0636         -         0.01024           d Bias         -0.0048         -0.0189         -0.0188         -0.0043         -0.0185         -0.0184         -0.0051         -0.0188           Std         0.0492         0.0522         0.0519         0.0500         0.0528         0.0527         0.0492         0.0527           σ Bias         -0.0404         -0.0054         -0.0530         -0.0520         0.0451         0.0441         0.0442           σ Std         0.0454         0.0452         0.0453 <th< td=""><td>i</td></th<>	i
Std         0.0507         0.0510         0.0500         0.0518         0.0553         0.0542         0.0509         0.0536           Bias         -0.0011         -0.0022         -0.0012         -0.0019         -0.0042         -0.0038         -0.0025         -0.0049           Std         0.0445         0.0446         0.0447         0.0449         0.0449         0.0449         0.0447         0.0446           μ         Bias         -         0.0033         -0.0004         -         -0.018         -0.0017         -         0.0028           Std         -         0.0394         0.0396         -         0.0637         0.0636         -         0.0184         -0.0051         -0.0124           d Bias         -0.0048         -0.0189         -0.0183         -0.0043         -0.0185         -0.0184         -0.0051         -0.0527           a Bias         -0.0040         -0.0064         -0.0063         -0.0049         -0.0031         -0.022         -0.0499         -0.0031         -0.022           bitd         0.0454         0.0455         0.0455         0.0450         0.0451         0.0451         0.0443           bitd         0.0493         0.0529         0.0530 <t< td=""><td></td></t<>	
σ         Bias Std         0.0001 0.0425 0.0445         0.0046 0.0447         0.00449 0.0449         0.0449 0.0449         0.0447 0.0446         0.0447 0.0449         0.0449 0.0449         0.0447 0.0446         0.0447 0.0449         0.0449 0.0449         0.0447 0.0448         0.0449 0.0449         0.0447 0.0449         0.0447 0.0449         0.0449 0.0449         0.0449 0.0449         0.0449 0.0449         0.0449 0.0449         0.0449 0.0449         0.0449 0.0449         0.0449 0.0449         0.0449 0.0449         0.0449 0.0449         0.0449 0.0449         0.0449 0.0449         0.0449 0.0449         0.0449 0.0449         0.0044         0.0017 0.0001         0.0028         0.0017 0.063         0.0018 0.0637 0.0636         0.01024 0.0189         0.0189 0.0033 0.0028         0.0527 0.0189 0.0528         0.0527 0.0189 0.0522         0.0189 0.00529 0.00529         0.0053 0.0027 0.0049 0.0049 0.0049 0.0049 0.0044         0.0043 0.0443 0.0442         0.0451 0.0451 0.0443 0.0443         0.0442           β isas 0.0044 0.0455 0.0455 0.0455 0.0455 0.0455 0.0451 0.0451 0.0451 0.0451 0.0443 0.0442         0.0049 0.0029 0.0033 0.0464 0.0369 0.0029 0.0209 0.0039 0.0039 0.0462 0.0029 0.0039 0.0652 0.0036 0.0662 0.0025 0.0026 0.0025 0.0026 0.0029 0.0030 0.0462 0.0029 0.0029 0.0030 0.0462 0.0029 0.0039 0.0039 0.0462 0.0029 0.0034 0.0049 0.0049 0.0049 0.0034 0.0049 0	(
Std         0.0445         0.0446         0.0447         0.0449         0.0449         0.0447         0.0449           μ         Bias         -         -0.0003         -0.0004         -         -0.0018         -0.0017         -         0.0028           Std         -         0.0394         0.0396         -         -0.0637         0.0636         -         0.0189           Std         0.0492         0.0522         0.0519         0.0500         0.0528         0.0527         0.0492         0.0527           Bias         -0.0040         -0.064         -0.0063         -0.0027         -0.0049         -0.0049         -0.0043         -0.0151           Std         0.0454         0.0455         0.0455         0.0455         0.0450         0.0451         0.0441         0.0043           J         Bias         -         -0.0013         -0.0022         -         0.0069         0.0093         -         0.0301           Std         0.0454         0.0453         0.0222         -         0.0069         0.0093         -         0.0301           Std         0.0441         0.0422         0.0530         0.0467         0.0022         0.0246         0.0229	,
μ Bias $-$ -0.0003 -0.0004 $-$ -0.0018 -0.0017 $-$ -0.0028 Std $-$ 0.0394 0.0396 $-$ 0.0637 0.0636 $-$ 0.1024 $-$ 0.0189 -0.0189 -0.0183 -0.0043 -0.0185 -0.0184 -0.0051 -0.0189 Std 0.0492 0.0522 0.0519 0.0500 0.0528 0.0527 0.0492 0.0527 $-$ 0.0492 0.0527 $-$ 0.0455 0.0450 0.0451 0.0451 0.0443 0.0442 $-$ 0.0455 0.0455 0.0450 0.0451 0.0451 0.0443 0.0442 $-$ 0.0455 0.0455 0.0455 0.0450 0.0451 0.0451 0.0443 0.0442 $-$ 0.035 Std 0.0494 0.0013 -0.0022 $-$ 0.0069 0.0093 $-$ 0.0301 Std 0.0493 0.0529 0.0530 0.0467 0.0527 0.0528 0.0412 0.0462 $-$ 0.0440 0.0442 0.0442 0.0442 0.0443 0.0442 $-$ 0.0444 0.0440 0.055 Std 0.0493 0.0529 0.0530 0.0467 0.0527 0.0528 0.0412 0.0443 0.0443 $-$ 0.0441 0.0442 0.0442 0.0430 0.0429 0.0429 0.0443 0.0443 $-$ 0.0441 0.0442 0.0442 0.0430 0.0429 0.0429 0.0443 0.0443 $-$ 0.0051 Std 0.0441 0.0442 0.0442 0.0430 0.0429 0.0429 0.0443 0.0443 $-$ 0.0051 Std 0.0441 0.0442 0.0442 0.0430 0.0429 0.0056 $-$ 0.0088 $-$ 0.0088 $-$ 0.0008 0.0034 0.0006 0.0001 0.0001 $-$ 0.0001 0.0001 $-$ 0.0001 Std 0.0253 0.0260 0.0258 0.0244 0.0248 0.0247 0.0252 0.0255 $-$ 0 Bias 0.0016 0.0021 0.0019 0.0006 0.0011 0.0001 0.0002 0.0003 Std 0.0217 0.0218 0.0217 0.0226 0.0226 0.0226 0.0226 0.0217 0.0217 $-$ 0.0016 Std 0.0217 0.0218 0.0217 0.0226 0.0226 0.0226 0.0217 0.0217 0.0217 $-$ 0.0016 0.0017 0.0011 0.0001 $-$ 0.0001 0.0001 $-$ 0.0001 0.0001 0.0001 $-$ 0.0001 0.000	
Std         -         0.0394         0.0396         -         0.0637         0.0636         -         0.1024           d         Bias         -0.0048         -0.0189         -0.0183         -0.0043         -0.0185         -0.0184         -0.0051         -0.0189           Std         0.0492         0.0522         0.0519         0.0500         0.0528         0.0527         0.0492         0.0527           σ         Bias         -0.0040         -0.0064         -0.0063         -0.0027         -0.0049         -0.0034         -0.0055           Std         0.0451         0.0455         0.0455         0.0455         0.0455         0.0450         0.0451         0.0443         0.0442           μ         Bias         -         -0.0013         -0.0022         -         0.0069         0.0093         -         0.6823           d         Bias         -0.0046         -0.0191         -0.0049         -0.0220         -0.0219         -0.0129         -0.0301           Std         0.0443         0.0529         0.0530         0.0467         0.0527         0.0528         0.0412         0.0424           σ         Bias         -0.0047         -0.0067         -0.0067 <th< td=""><td>_</td></th<>	_
Std         -         0.0394         0.0396         -         0.0637         0.0636         -         0.1024           d         Bias         -0.0048         -0.0189         -0.0183         -0.0043         -0.0185         -0.0184         -0.0051         -0.0189           Std         0.0492         0.0522         0.0519         0.0500         0.0528         0.0527         0.0494         -0.0034         -0.0055           Std         0.0451         0.0451         0.0451         0.0451         0.0451         0.0443         0.0044           μ         Bias         -         -0.0013         -0.0022         -         0.0069         0.0093         -         0.0301           Std         -         0.1811         0.1824         -         0.3464         0.3599         -         0.6823           d         Bias         -0.0046         -0.0191         -0.0049         -0.0227         -0.0219         -0.0129         -0.0301           Std         0.0447         -0.0067         -0.0027         -0.0528         0.0412         0.0443           Jank         -0.0047         -0.0067         -0.0027         -0.0049         -0.0443         -0.0443           Jank	
Std         0.0492         0.0522         0.0519         0.0500         0.0528         0.0527         0.0492         0.0527           Bias         -0.0040         -0.0064         -0.0063         -0.0027         -0.0049         -0.0049         -0.0034         -0.0055           Std         0.0454         0.0455         0.0455         0.0450         0.0451         0.0451         0.0443         0.0442           μ         Bias         -         -0.0013         -0.0022         -         0.0069         0.0093         -         0.0301           Std         -         0.0181         0.1824         -         0.3464         0.3509         -         0.6823           d         Bias         -         0.0191         -0.0194         -0.0049         -0.0229         -0.0129         -0.0301           Std         0.0446         -0.0191         -0.0047         -0.0067         -0.0067         -0.0027         -0.0049         -0.0049         -0.0034         -0.0051           Bias         -0.0047         -0.0067         -0.0067         -0.0001         -0.0010         -0.0049         -0.0049         -0.0034         -0.0051           Std         0.0441         0.0442         0.0442 </td <td>,</td>	,
$\sigma$ Bias   -0.0040   -0.0064   -0.0063   -0.0027   -0.0049   -0.0049   -0.0034   -0.0055   -0.0455   0.0455   0.0450   0.0451   0.0451   0.0443   0.0442   -0.0055   -0.0055   -0.0055   -0.0069   0.0093   -0.00301   -0.0031   -0.0021   -0.0011   -0.0069   0.0093   -0.00301   -0.0031   -0.0021   -0.0049   -0.0029   -0.00219   -0.0029   -0.00219   -0.0129   -0.00219   -0.0129   -0.00219   -0.0129   -0.00219   -0.0129   -0.00219   -0.00419   -0.00419   -0.00419   -0.00419   -0.0041	
Std         0.0454         0.0455         0.0455         0.0450         0.0451         0.0451         0.0443         0.0442           μ         Bias         -         -0.0013         -0.0022         -         0.0069         0.0093         -         0.0301           Std         -         0.01811         0.1824         -         0.3464         0.3509         -         0.6823           d         Bias         -0.0046         -0.0191         -0.0191         -0.0049         -0.0220         -0.0219         -0.0129         -0.0301           Std         0.0493         0.0529         0.0530         0.0467         -0.0527         0.0528         0.0412         0.0462           Bias         -0.0047         -0.0067         -0.0067         -0.0027         -0.0049         -0.0049         -0.0044         -0.0051           Std         0.0441         0.0442         0.0430         0.0429         0.0429         0.0443         0.0443 $\mu$ Bias         -         -0.0001         -0.0001         -0.0021         -         -0.0001         -0.0021         -0.0021 $\mu$ Bias         -         -0.0001         -0.0031         -         -0.0005 </td <td></td>	
$\begin{array}{c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c $	•
$\mu$ Bias $-$ -0.0013 -0.0022 $-$ - 0.0069 0.0093 $-$ - 0.0301 Std $-$ 0.1811 0.1824 $-$ 0.3464 0.3509 $-$ 0.6823 $-$ 0.046 0.0493 0.0529 0.0530 0.0467 0.0527 0.0528 0.0412 0.0462 $-$ 0.055 Std 0.0447 0.0067 -0.0067 -0.0067 -0.0027 -0.0049 -0.0049 -0.0034 -0.0051 Std 0.0441 0.0442 0.0442 0.0430 0.0429 0.0429 0.0443 0.0443 $-$ 0.0442 $-$ 0.0441 0.0442 0.0442 0.0430 0.0429 0.0429 0.0443 0.0443 $-$ 0.0051 Std 0.0441 0.0442 0.0442 0.0430 0.0429 0.0056 $-$ 0.0008 $-$ 0.0008 $-$ 0.0008 $-$ 0.0009 $-$ 0.000	_
Std         -         0.1811         0.1824         -         0.3464         0.3509         -         0.6823           d         Bias         -0.0046         -0.0191         -0.0191         -0.0049         -0.0220         -0.0219         -0.0129         -0.0301           Std         0.0493         0.0529         0.0530         0.0467         0.0527         0.0528         0.0412         0.0462           σ         Bias         -0.0047         -0.0067         -0.0027         -0.0049         -0.0049         -0.0034         -0.0051           Std         0.0441         0.0442         0.0442         0.0430         0.0429         0.0429         0.0443         0.0443           μ         Bias         -         -0.0001         -         0.0001         -         0.0001         -         -0.0002         -0.0429         0.0443         0.0443           μ         Bias         -         -0.0001         -0.0001         -0.0001         -0.0001         -0.0002         0.0025         0.0056         -0.0003           σ         Bias         -0.0008         -0.0028         -0.0023         -0.0006         -0.0014         -0.0025         -0.003         -0.0025         -0.003         <	_
	I
Std $0.0493$ $0.0529$ $0.0530$ $0.0467$ $0.0527$ $0.0528$ $0.0412$ $0.0462$ σ Bias $-0.0047$ $-0.0067$ $-0.0027$ $-0.0049$ $-0.0049$ $-0.0034$ $-0.0034$ $-0.0034$ $-0.0042$ Std $0.0441$ $0.0442$ $0.0442$ $0.0430$ $0.0429$ $0.0429$ $0.0443$ $0.0443$ μ         Bias         - $-0.0001$ - $0.0001$ $0.0001$ - $0.0001$ Std         - $0.0028$ $0.0034$ - $0.0052$ $0.0037$ $-0.0012$ $-0.0004$ Std $0.0253$ $0.0260$ $0.0258$ $0.0244$ $0.0248$ $0.0247$ $0.0252$ $0.0052$ σ Bias $-0.0016$ $-0.0021$ $-0.0006$ $-0.0011$ $-0.0012$ $0.0217$ $0.0226$ $0.0226$ $0.0226$ $0.0226$ $0.0226$ $0.0226$ $0.0226$ $0.0226$ $0.0217$ $0.0012$ σ Bias $-0.0012$ $-0.0013$	
	ı
Std         0.0441         0.0442         0.0442         0.0430         0.0429         0.0429         0.0443         0.0443 $n = 1000$ $\mu$ Bias        0.0001         -0.0001         - 0.0001         - 0.0001         - 0.0001         - 0.0006           Std         - 0.0028         0.0034         - 0.0052         0.0056         - 0.0012         - 0.0046           Std         0.0253         0.0260         0.0258         0.0244         0.0248         0.0247         0.0252         0.0252 $\sigma$ Bias         -0.0016         -0.0021         -0.0019         -0.0006         -0.0011         -0.0010         0.0002         -0.0012           Std         0.0217         0.0218         0.0217         0.0226         0.0226         0.0226         0.0217         0.0217 $\mu$ Bias         -         0.0012         0.0013         -         -0.0001         -0.0002         -         -0.0014 $\mu$ Bias         -         0.0165         0.0165         -         0.0315         0.0315         -         0.0014         -0.0059 $\mu$ Bias         -0.0017         -0.0057	
$\begin{array}{c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c $	(
$\begin{array}{ c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c$	_
Std         -         0.0028         0.0034         -         0.0052         0.0056         -         0.0088           d         Bias         -0.0008         -0.0045         -0.0023         -0.0006         -0.0046         -0.0037         -0.0012         -0.0047           Std         0.0253         0.0260         0.0258         0.0244         0.0248         0.0247         0.0252         0.0255           σ         Bias         -0.0016         -0.0021         -0.0019         -0.0006         -0.0011         -0.0010         0.0002         -0.0003           Std         0.0217         0.0218         0.0217         0.0226         0.0226         0.0226         0.0226         0.0217         0.0217           μ         Bias         -         0.0012         0.0013         -         -0.0001         -0.0026         -0.016           Std         -         0.0165         0.0165         -         0.0315         0.0315         -         -0.0016           Std         0.0242         0.0249         0.0249         0.0246         0.0250         0.0250         0.0243         0.0244           σ         Bias         -0.0010         -0.0015         -0.0018         -0.0024 <td>_</td>	_
Std         -         0.0028         0.0034         -         0.0052         0.0056         -         0.0088           d         Bias         -0.0008         -0.0045         -0.0023         -0.0006         -0.0046         -0.0037         -0.0012         -0.0047           Std         0.0253         0.0260         0.0258         0.0244         0.0248         0.0247         0.0252         0.0255           σ         Bias         -0.0016         -0.0021         -0.0019         -0.0006         -0.0011         -0.0010         0.0002         -0.0003           Std         0.0217         0.0218         0.0217         0.0226         0.0226         0.0226         0.0226         0.0217         0.0217           μ         Bias         -         0.0012         0.0013         -         -0.0001         -0.0026         -0.016           Std         -         0.0165         0.0165         -         0.0315         0.0315         -         -0.0016           Std         0.0242         0.0249         0.0249         0.0246         0.0250         0.0250         0.0243         0.0244           σ         Bias         -0.0010         -0.0015         -0.0018         -0.0024 <td>_</td>	_
$\begin{array}{c ccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	ı
Std         0.0253         0.0260         0.0258         0.0244         0.0248         0.0247         0.0252         0.0252         0.0255 $\sigma$ Bias         -0.0016         -0.0021         -0.0019         -0.0006         -0.0011         -0.0010         0.0002         -0.0003 $\sigma$ Bias         -0.0217         0.0218         0.0217         0.0226         0.0226         0.0226         0.0226         0.0217         0.0217 $\sigma$ Bias         -0.0012         0.0013         -0.0226         -0.0001         -0.0016         -0.0016         -0.0016         -0.0015         -0.0015         -0.0015         -0.0015         -0.0015         -0.0015         -0.0015         -0.0055         -0.0055         -0.0014         -0.0054           Std         0.0242         0.0249         0.0249         0.0246         0.0250         0.0250         0.0243         0.0247 $\sigma$ Bias         -0.0010         -0.0015         -0.0018         -0.0024         -0.0024         -0.0000         -0.0005           Std         0.0221         0.0221         0.0219         0.0218         0.0218         0.0218         0.0228         0.0228 $\sigma$ Bias         -0.0036         -0.0033         -0.00	,
Std         0.0217         0.0218         0.0217         0.0226         0.0226         0.0226         0.0226         0.0217         0.0217           μ         Bias         -         0.0012         0.0013         -         -0.0001         -0.0002         -         -0.0016           Std         -         0.0165         0.0165         -         0.0315         0.0315         -         0.0597           d         Bias         -0.0017         -0.0057         -0.0056         -0.0015         -0.0055         -0.0055         -0.0014         -0.0054           Std         0.0242         0.0249         0.0249         0.0246         0.0250         0.0250         0.0243         0.0247           σ         Bias         -0.0010         -0.0015         -0.0018         -0.0024         -0.0024         -0.0000         -0.0005           Std         0.0221         0.0221         0.0221         0.0219         0.0218         0.0218         0.0228         0.0228           μ         Bias         -         -0.0033         -0.0031         -         -0.0061         -0.0077         -         0.0397           Std         -         0.0177         0.1182         -         0	
$\begin{array}{c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c $	(
$\begin{array}{c ccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	_
Std         -         0.0165         0.0165         -         0.0315         0.0315         -         0.0597           d         Bias         -0.0017         -0.0057         -0.0056         -0.0015         -0.0055         -0.0055         -0.0014         -0.0054           std         0.0242         0.0249         0.0249         0.0246         0.0250         0.0250         0.0243         0.0247           std         0.0210         -0.0015         -0.0015         -0.0018         -0.0024         -0.0024         -0.0000         -0.0005           std         0.0221         0.0221         0.0211         0.0218         0.0218         0.0228         0.0228           μ         Bias         -         -0.0033         -0.0031         -         -0.0061         -0.0077         -         0.0397           std         -         0.1177         0.1182         -         0.2532         0.2555         -         0.5473           d         Bias         -0.0036         -0.0078         -0.0078         -0.0025         -0.0070         -0.0045         -0.0045         -0.0089           std         0.0251         0.0259         0.0259         0.0240         0.0248         0.0248	_
	I
$ \begin{array}{c ccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	
$\sigma$ Bias   -0.0010   -0.0015   -0.0015   -0.0018   -0.0024   -0.0024   -0.0000   -0.0005   -0.0018   0.0218   0.0218   0.0228   0.0238   0.0238   0.0238   0.0239   0.0239   0.0259   0.0259   0.0259   0.0240   0.0248   0.0248   0.0243   0.0245   0.0255   0.0013   0.0018   0.0018   0.0019   0.0023   0.0023   0.0012   0.0016	ı
Std         0.0221         0.0221         0.0221         0.0219         0.0218         0.0218         0.0228         0.0228           μ         Bias         -         -0.0033         -0.0031         -         -0.0061         -0.0077         -         0.0397           Std         -         0.1177         0.1182         -         0.2532         0.2555         -         0.5473           d         Bias         -0.0036         -0.0078         -0.0078         -0.0025         -0.0070         -0.0070         -0.0045         -0.0089           Std         0.0251         0.0259         0.0259         0.0240         0.0248         0.0248         0.0243         0.0255           σ         Bias         -0.0013         -0.0018         -0.0019         -0.0023         -0.0023         -0.0012         -0.0016	
$\begin{array}{ c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c$	(
Std         -         0.1177         0.1182         -         0.2532         0.2555         -         0.5473           d         Bias         -0.0036         -0.0078         -0.0078         -0.0025         -0.0070         -0.0070         -0.0045         -0.0089           Std         0.0251         0.0259         0.0259         0.0240         0.0248         0.0248         0.0243         0.0255           σ         Bias         -0.0013         -0.0018         -0.0019         -0.0023         -0.0023         -0.0012         -0.0016	_
Std         -         0.1177         0.1182         -         0.2532         0.2555         -         0.5473           d         Bias         -0.0036         -0.0078         -0.0078         -0.0025         -0.0070         -0.0070         -0.0045         -0.0089           Std         0.0251         0.0259         0.0259         0.0240         0.0248         0.0248         0.0243         0.0255           σ         Bias         -0.0013         -0.0018         -0.0018         -0.0019         -0.0023         -0.0023         -0.0012         -0.0016	-
Std $0.0251$ $0.0259$ $0.0259$ $0.0240$ $0.0248$ $0.0248$ $0.0243$ $0.0255$ $\sigma$ Bias $-0.0013$ $-0.0018$ $-0.0018$ $-0.0019$ $-0.0023$ $-0.0023$ $-0.0023$ $-0.0012$ $-0.0016$	,
$\sigma$ Bias $\begin{vmatrix} -0.0013 & -0.0018 & -0.0018 & -0.0019 & -0.0023 & -0.0023 & -0.0012 & -0.0016 \end{vmatrix}$	1
Std   0.0228   0.0228   0.0224   0.0225   0.0225   0.0221   0.0221	(
	_

				MLE2 r			ILE; MI			ILE1 is	
-				IVILLE I	J OUR E	AACI IV	100, 1411		IVILL.		
			MLE1	MLE2	MLE3	MLE1	MLE2	MLE3	MLE1	MLE2	MLE3
						n = 1	250				
				H = 0.10			H = 0.20			H = 0.30	
	μ	Bias	-	0.0001	0.0001	-	0.0002	0.0001	-	-0.0000	-0.0000
	Н	Std Bias	0.0006	0.0031 -0.0039	0.0041 0.0002	-0.0024	0.0035 -0.0079	0.0039 -0.0060	-0.0027	0.0039	0.0040 -0.0091
	11	Std	0.0000	0.0236	0.0002	0.0302	0.0306	0.0302	0.0352	0.0362	0.0360
	σ	Bias	0.0065	-0.0154	0.0042	-0.0033	-0.0313	-0.0221	-0.0017	-0.0382	-0.0345
		Std	0.1157	0.1149	0.1153	0.1519	0.1501	0.1498	0.1833	0.1824	0.1820
-				H = 0.40			H = 0.50			H = 0.60	
•	μ	Bias	_	-0.0001	-0.0001	-	-0.0000	-0.0000	-	-0.0003	-0.0003
		Std	-	0.0038	0.0038	-	0.0040	0.0040	-	0.0040	0.0040
	Н	Bias	-0.0021	-0.0097	-0.0094	-0.0015	-0.0108	-0.0107	-0.0037	-0.0139	-0.0139
		Std	0.0389	0.0399	0.0398	0.0406	0.0425	0.0424	0.0414	0.0430	0.0430
	σ	Bias	0.0083	-0.0319	-0.0308	0.0147	-0.0357 0.2330	-0.0357	0.0080	-0.0497	-0.0499
-		Std	0.2155	0.2125	0.2122	0.2348		0.2327	0.2497	0.2449	0.2449
			1	H = 0.70		1	H = 0.80		1	H = 0.90	
	μ	Bias	-	-0.0000	0.0000	-	-0.0002	-0.0002	-	0.0001	0.0000
	и	Std	0.0019	0.0040	0.0040	-0.0005	0.0041	0.0042	0.0067	0.0038	0.0038
	Н	Bias Std	-0.0018 0.0416	-0.0129 0.0437	-0.0129 0.0438	0.0402	-0.0139 0.0433	-0.0139 0.0433	-0.0067 0.0379	-0.0212 0.0405	-0.0210 0.0405
	σ	Bias	0.0284	-0.0398	-0.0397	0.0483	-0.0437	-0.0430	0.0377	-0.0942	-0.0926
		Std	0.2771	0.2706	0.2709	0.3256	0.3173	0.3179	0.4020	0.3565	0.3577
-						n = 1	.000				
				H = 0.10			H = 0.20			H = 0.30	
	μ	Bias	_	-0.0000	-0.0000	<u> </u>	-0.0000	-0.0001	<u> </u>	-0.0001	-0.0001
	•	Std	-	0.0008	0.0011	-	0.0012	0.0014	-	0.0015	0.0015
	Н	Bias	0.0000	-0.0011	-0.0001	0.0006	-0.0011	-0.0007	-0.0006	-0.0027	-0.0025
		Std	0.0115	0.0116	0.0116	0.0152	0.0153	0.0153	0.0171	0.0175	0.0174
	σ	Bias Std	0.0013 0.0575	-0.0043 0.0575	0.0005 0.0580	0.0065 0.0787	-0.0026 0.0789	-0.0003 0.0788	0.0012 0.0887	-0.0099 0.0895	-0.0089 0.0894
		Jiu	0.0373		0.0360	0.0767		0.0700	0.0007		0.0074
			<u> </u>	H = 0.40		<u> </u> 	H = 0.50		<u> </u> 	H = 0.60	
	μ	Bias	-	-0.0001	-0.0001	-	-0.0001	-0.0001	-	-0.0002	-0.0002
	Н	Std Bias	-0.0002	0.0018 -0.0028	0.0018 -0.0027	-0.0010	0.0020 -0.0037	0.0020 -0.0037	-0.0003	0.0023	0.0023 -0.0033
	11	Std	0.0192	0.0194	0.0194	0.0189	0.0192	0.0192	0.0206	0.0210	0.0210
	σ	Bias	0.0022	-0.0116	-0.0113	-0.0017	-0.0169	-0.0169	0.0060	-0.0116	-0.0116
		Std	0.1037	0.1035	0.1034	0.1075	0.1072	0.1072	0.1230	0.1231	0.1231
				H = 0.70			H = 0.80			H = 0.90	
-	μ	Bias	_	0.0000	-0.0000	-	0.0000	0.0001	-	-0.0001	-0.0001
	r*	Std	_	0.0007	0.0027	_	0.0000	0.0001	_	0.0034	0.0034
	Н	Bias	-0.0001	-0.0035	-0.0035	0.0007	-0.0030	-0.0030	-0.0018	-0.0065	-0.0064
		Std	0.0203	0.0208	0.0208	0.0203	0.0208	0.0208	0.0211	0.0216	0.0216
		ota	0.0200	0.0200	0.0200	0.0200	0.0200	0.0200	0.0211	0.0210	0.0210

μ		KN	iown μ; Ν	1LE2 is c	HIR EYAC	∽т МЛ Н`∙	MILLERY TO	PMLE		
μ		ı			OK EAA	or will,	IVILLO 13	, I IVILL.		
μ		MLE1	MLE2	MLE3	MLE1	MLE2	MLE3	MLE1	MLE2	MLE3
μ			H = 0.10			H = 0.20			H = 0.30	
	Bias	_	-0.0021	-0.0022	-	0.0004	-0.0004	-	0.0014	0.0003
	Std	-	0.1166	0.1005	-	0.1047	0.0978	-	0.0984	0.0956
	RMSE	-	0.1166	0.1005	-	0.1047	0.0978	_	0.0984	0.0956
Н	Bias	0.0036	0.0080	0.0081	0.0036	0.0081	0.0084	0.0038	0.0078	0.0082
	Std	0.0297	0.0307	0.0306	0.0402	0.0403	0.0403	0.0462	0.0455	0.0455
	RMSE	0.0300	0.0317	0.0317	0.0404	0.0411	0.0411	0.0463	0.0462	0.0462
κ	Bias	-0.2783	3.3820	3.3933	1.0258	4.3478	4.3914	1.7384	4.7370	4.7953
	Std	8.0909	10.0533	9.9980	7.3880	8.5961	8.5568	7.1869	8.0556	8.0456
	RMSE	8.0957	10.6069	10.5582	7.4588	9.6331	9.6179	7.3941	9.3451	9.3662
σ	Bias	0.0265	0.0521	0.0528	0.0376	0.0648	0.0663	0.0479	0.0721	0.0742
	Std	0.1596	0.1743	0.1743	0.2296	0.2409	0.2409	0.2774	0.2796	0.2794
	RMSE	0.1618	0.1819	0.1821	0.2327	0.2495	0.2499	0.2815	0.2887	0.2891
			H = 0.40			H = 0.50			H = 0.60	
μ	Bias	_	0.0020	0.0006	_	0.0018	0.0003	_	0.0022	0.0005
	Std	-	0.0939	0.0938	-	0.0899	0.0919	_	0.0862	0.0902
	RMSE	-	0.0940	0.0938	-	0.0899	0.0919	-	0.0863	0.0902
Н	Bias	0.0041	0.0075	0.0079	0.0046	0.0071	0.0075	0.0048	0.0059	0.0065
	Std	0.0500	0.0488	0.0487	0.0527	0.0509	0.0509	0.0538	0.0516	0.0515
	RMSE	0.0501	0.0493	0.0493	0.0530	0.0514	0.0514	0.0541	0.0519	0.0519
κ	Bias	2.1900	4.8790	4.9283	2.4532	4.8017	4.8287	2.4756	4.4301	4.4500
	Std	7.1367	7.7810	7.7719	7.1795	7.5057	7.5117	7.0800	7.2298	7.2463
	RMSE	7.4651	9.1841	9.2027	7.5870	8.9102	8.9298	7.5003	8.4791	8.5035
σ	Bias	0.0577	0.0776	0.0801	0.0699	0.0831	0.0860	0.0801	0.0834	0.0875
	Std	0.3104	0.3088	0.3086	0.3485	0.3373	0.3378	0.3763	0.3568	0.3581
	RMSE	0.3157	0.3184	0.3188	0.3554	0.3474	0.3486	0.3847	0.3664	0.3686
			H = 0.70			H = 0.80			H = 0.90	
μ	Bias	_	0.0024	0.0006	_	0.0024	0.0005	_	0.0027	0.0004
	Std	-	0.0831	0.0892	-	0.0794	0.0882	_	0.0776	0.0873
	RMSE	-	0.0831	0.0892	-	0.0794	0.0882	-	0.0777	0.0873
Н	Bias	0.0040	0.0039	0.0045	0.0038	0.0013	0.0023	0.0033	-0.0016	-0.0009
	Std	0.0531	0.0510	0.0509	0.0516	0.0494	0.0494	0.0415	0.0425	0.0422
	RMSE	0.0532	0.0512	0.0511	0.0518	0.0494	0.0494	0.0416	0.0425	0.0422
κ	Bias	2.0427	3.6373	3.6150	1.2981	2.2510	2.2808	-0.4930	-0.0475	-0.1009
	Std	6.7179	6.8232	6.8247	6.2694	6.1526	6.1850	3.9814	4.3394	4.3388
	RMSE	7.0215	7.7321	7.7230	6.4023	6.5514	6.5921	4.0118	4.3397	4.3399
σ	Bias	0.0862	0.0809	0.0850	0.1143	0.0839	0.0922	0.1704	0.1174	0.1247
-	Std	0.3987	0.3789	0.3800	0.4584	0.4182	0.4205	0.5160	0.5082	0.5106
	RMSE	0.4079	0.3874	0.3894	0.4724	0.4266	0.4305	0.5434	0.5216	0.5256

						TABLE	IV				
Bias, Sti	D AN	р RMSE	OF ALTE	RNATIVE	MLEs F	or fOU	$\kappa = 10$ ,	$\sigma = 1 \text{ A}$	ND $n=1$	.000. MI	LE1 is M
			KNO	wn μ; M	LE2 is o	UR EXAC	CT MLE;	MLE3 1	s PMLE		
			MLE1	MLE2	MLE3	MLE1	MLE2	MLE3	MLE1	MLE2	MLE3
				H = 0.10			H = 0.20			H = 0.30	
	μ	Bias	_	0.0010	0.0008	_	0.0012	0.0011	_	0.0014	0.0012
	•	Std	-	0.0289	0.0303	-	0.0319	0.0325	-	0.0368	0.0368
		RMSE	-	0.0289	0.0303	_	0.0320	0.0326	_	0.0368	0.0368
	Н	Bias	0.0010	0.0016	0.0015	0.0008	0.0014	0.0014	0.0009	0.0014	0.0014
		Std	0.0145	0.0145	0.0144	0.0191	0.0190	0.0190	0.0222	0.0220	0.0220
		RMSE	0.0145	0.0145	0.0145	0.0192	0.0190	0.0190	0.0222	0.0220	0.0220
	κ	Bias	-0.1356	0.4662	0.4094	0.3459	0.9577	0.9334	0.5840	1.1698	1.1679
		Std	3.7385	3.7798	3.7731	3.3303	3.3923	3.3894	3.3122	3.3685	3.3658
		RMSE	3.7410	3.8085	3.7953	3.3482	3.5249	3.5155	3.3633	3.5658	3.5626
	σ	Bias	0.0065	0.0100	0.0094	0.0059	0.0095	0.0094	0.0067	0.0097	0.0099
		Std	0.0747	0.0748	0.0747	0.1021	0.1017	0.1018	0.1221	0.1215	0.1215
		RMSE	0.0750	0.0755	0.0753	0.1023	0.1022	0.1022	0.1223	0.1219	0.1219
				H = 0.40			H = 0.50			H = 0.60	
	μ	Bias	-	0.0015	0.0014	-	0.0016	0.0015	-	0.0017	0.0016
		Std	-	0.0420	0.0420	-	0.0475	0.0481	-	0.0534	0.0551
		RMSE	-	0.0420	0.0421	-	0.0475	0.0481	-	0.0534	0.0551
	Н	Bias	0.0010	0.0014	0.0014	0.0012	0.0013	0.0014	0.0015	0.0012	0.0013
		Std	0.0243	0.0241	0.0241	0.0259	0.0255	0.0255	0.0269	0.0265	0.0265
		RMSE	0.0243	0.0241	0.0241	0.0259	0.0256	0.0256	0.0270	0.0266	0.0265
	κ	Bias	0.7287	1.2778	1.2806	0.8155	1.3301	1.3322	0.8647	1.3207	1.3197
		Std	3.3593	3.3948	3.3937	3.4057	3.4304	3.4298	3.4398	3.4390	3.4412
		RMSE	3.4374	3.6273	3.6273	3.5020	3.6793	3.6795	3.5468	3.6839	3.6856
	σ	Bias	0.0078	0.0099	0.0101	0.0093	0.0102	0.0103	0.0120	0.0105	0.0107
		Std	0.1388	0.1376	0.1375	0.1539	0.1521	0.1520	0.1700	0.1670	0.1669
		RMSE	0.1390	0.1380	0.1379	0.1542	0.1524	0.1524	0.1704	0.1673	0.1673
				H = 0.70			H = 0.80			H = 0.90	
	μ	Bias	-	0.0017	0.0017	-	0.0017	0.0017	-	0.0018	0.0016
		Std	-	0.0597	0.0631	-	0.0663	0.0723	-	0.0728	0.0827
		RMSE	-	0.0597	0.0631	-	0.0663	0.0723	-	0.0728	0.0827
	Н	Bias	0.0015	0.0009	0.0010	0.0017	0.0004	0.0004	0.0029	0.0004	0.0007
		Std	0.0274	0.0271	0.0271	0.0271	0.0267	0.0267	0.0225	0.0225	0.0225
		RMSE	0.0274	0.0271	0.0271	0.0272	0.0267	0.0267	0.0227	0.0225	0.0225
	κ	Bias	0.7907	1.2154	1.2087	0.6244	0.9236	0.9076	0.0312	0.1706	0.1774
		Std	3.4432	3.4458	3.4471	3.2790	3.2548	3.2523	2.0054	1.9812	1.9411
		RMSE	3.5329	3.6538	3.6529	3.3379	3.3833	3.3766	2.0056	1.9885	1.9492
	σ	Bias	0.0140	0.0106	0.0109	0.0230	0.0123	0.0125	0.0530	0.0268	0.0296
		Std	0.1878	0.1848	0.1845	0.2200	0.2122	0.2124	0.2549	0.2464	0.2479
		RMSE	0.1883	0.1851	0.1849	0.2212	0.2126	0.2127	0.2603	0.2478	0.2497

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

#### 5. CONCLUSION

1

2

2.2

32

2 Gaussian processes have gained significant attention due to their broad appli-3 cability across various scientific and applied disciplines. To obtain the MLE, two common approaches are typically employed. The first approach maximizes the 5 likelihood assuming  $\mu$  is known and set to 0, which results in an unrealistic MLE. The second approach uses the sample mean as an estimator for  $\mu$ , leading to a plugin MLE. However, both methods fail to address the inefficiency of the estimator for  $\mu$ , and concerns have been raised about the finite sample performance of the 9 plug-in MLE. Adenstedt (1974) proposed an efficient but infeasible estimator for  $\mu$ . 10 In this paper, we introduce a novel exact ML method for all parameters in general 11 Gaussian processes with long-memory, short-memory, or anti-persistence proper-12 ties. We prove that the exact MLE exhibits consistency and asymptotic normality. 13 We also establish the LAN property of the sequence of statistical experiments for 14 general Gaussian processes in the sense of Le Cam, which directly yields efficiency. 15 Our method offers a comprehensive understanding of MLE for fractional Gaussian 16 models. First, we show that the estimators for all parameters are optimal, effec-17 tively complementing the infeasible estimator for  $\mu$  proposed by Adenstedt (1974). Second, we evaluate and compare the performance of the plug-in MLE, exact MLE 19 and MLE with known  $\mu$ . The plug-in MLE performs as well as the exact MLE for 20 all parameters except for  $\mu$ . The discrepancy between plug-in MLE and the MLE 21 with known  $\mu$  is not due to an inefficient estimator for  $\mu$ . 22

The Whittle MLE is asymptotically equivalent to the exact MLE under certain regularity conditions. Although its finite-sample performance is generally inferior to that of the exact MLE, the performance gap narrows as the sample size increases. At the same time, the computational burden of the exact MLE increases substantially due to the need to invert the covariance matrix at each evaluation of the likelihood function—a step that the Whittle method avoids. The Whittle ML method remains an attractive alternative. However, existing theoretical results for the Whittle MLE primarily pertain to ARFIMA models and do not extend to continuous-time models. In future work, we aim to investigate the optimality of the Whittle MLE for general Gaussian processes.

1		1
2	DEFEDENCES	2
3	REFERENCES	3
4	Abadir, Karim and Gabriel Talmain (2002): "Aggregation, persistence and volatility in a macro model,"	4
5	The Review of Economic Studies, 69 (4), 749–779. [2]	5
	Adams, Robert A and John JF Fournier (2003): Sobolev Spaces, vol. 140, Elsevier. [2]	6
6	ADENSTEDT, ROLF K (1974): "On large-sample estimation for the mean of a stationary random sequence,"	
7	The Annals of Statistics, 1095–1107. [1, 5, 14, 15, 28, 43, 16, 17]	7
8	Andersen, Torben G. and Tim Bollerslev (1997): "Heterogeneous Information Arrivals and Return	8
9	Volatility Dynamics: Uncovering the Long-Run in High Frequency Returns," <i>The Journal of Finance</i> , 52 (3), 975–1005. [2]	9
10	Andersen, Torben G., Tim Bollerslev, Francis X. Diebold, and Paul Labys (2003): "Modeling and	10
11	Forecasting Realized Volatility," Econometrica, 71 (2), 579-625. [2, 19]	11
12	Bahadur, R Raj (1964): "On Fisher's bound for asymptotic variances," The Annals of Mathematical	12
13	Statistics, 35 (4), 1545–1552. [11]	13
14	Bennedsen, Mikkel, Kim Christensen, and Peter Christensen (2024): "Composite likelihood estimation	14
15	of stationary Gaussian processes with a view toward stochastic volatility," Working paper. [3, 19]	15
	Bennedsen, Mikkel, Asger Lunde, and Mikko S. Pakkanen (2022): "Decoupling the short-and long-term	
16	behavior of stochastic volatility," J. Financ. Econom., 20 (5), 961—1006. [19]	16
17	BLOOMFIELD, PETER (1985): "On series representations for linear predictors," The Annals of Probability,	17
18	226–233. [16]	18
19	BOLKO, ANINE E, KIM CHRISTENSEN, MIKKO S PAKKANEN, AND BEZIRGEN VELIYEV (2023): "A GMM approach	19
20	to estimate the roughness of stochastic volatility," <i>Journal of Econometrics</i> , 235 (2), 745–778. [2] Brockwell, Peter J. and Richard A. Davis (1987): <i>Time Series: Theory and Methods</i> , Springer, New York.	20
21	[18]	21
22	Brockwell, Peter J and Tina Marquardt (2005): "Lévy-driven and fractionally integrated ARMA	22
23	processes with continuous time parameter," Statistica Sinica, 477–494. [5]	
	Brouste, Alexandre and Masaaki Fukasawa (2018): "Local asymptotic normality property for fractional	23
24	Gaussian noise under high-frequency observations," Ann. Statist., 46 (5), 2045–2061. [5, 12]	24
25	CHERIDITO, PATRICK, HIDEYUKI KAWAGUCHI, AND MAKOTO MAEJIMA (2003): "Fractional Ornstein-	25
26	Uhlenbeck processes," Electronic Journal of Probability, 8 (3), 1–14. [2, 20]	26
27	Cheung, Yin-Wong (1993): "Long Memory in Foreign-Exchange Rates," Journal of Business & Economic	27
28	Statistics, 11 (1), 93–101. [2]	28
29	Cheung, Yin-Wong and Francis X Diebold (1994): "On maximum likelihood estimation of the differ-	29
	encing parameter of fractionally-integrated noise with unknown mean," Journal of Econometrics, 62	
30	(2), 301–316. [3, 4, 6, 21]	30
31	CHEVILLON, GUILLAUME, ALAIN HECQ, AND SÉBASTIEN LAURENT (2018): "Generating univariate fractional	31
32	integration within a large VAR (1)," Journal of Econometrics, 204 (1), 54–65. [2]	32

1	CHOI, SUNGSUB, W JACKSON HALL, AND ANTON SCHICK (1996): "Asymptotically uniformly most powerful	1
2	tests in parametric and semiparametric models," The Annals of Statistics, 24 (2), 841-861. [13]	2
3	Chong, Carsten H. and Fabian Mies (2025): "Likelihood Asymptotics of Stationary Gaussian Arrays,"	3
4	arXiv preprint, arXiv:2502.09229. [5, 12]	4
	Chong, Carsten H and Viktor Todorov (2025): "A nonparametric test for rough volatility," Journal of	
5	the American Statistical Association, 1–23. [2]	5
6	Cohen, Serge, Fabrice Gamboa, Céline Lacaux, and Jean-Michel Loubes (2013): "LAN property for	6
7	some fractional type Brownian motion," ALEA: Latin American Journal Probability Mathematical Statis-	7
8	tics, 10 (1), 91–106. [4, 8, 12, 16, 17]	8
9	Corsi, Fulvio (2009): "A Simple Approximate Long-Memory Model of Realized Volatility," Journal of	9
10	Financial Econometrics, 7 (2), 174–196. [3]	10
11	Dahlhaus, Rainer (1989): "Efficient parameter estimation for self-similar processes," The Annals of	11
12	Statistics, 17 (4), 1749–1766. [4, 8, 9, 10, 14, 36, 6, 16]	12
13	——— (2006): "Correction: Efficient parameter estimation for self-similar processes," <i>The Annals of Statistics</i> , 34 (2), 1045–1047. [4, 8, 14]	13
	DIEBOLD, FRANCIS X., STEVEN HUSTED, AND MARK RUSH (1991): "Real Exchange Rates under the Gold	
14	Standard," Journal of Political Economy, 99 (6), 1252–1271. [2]	14
15	DIEBOLD, FRANCIS X AND ATSUSHI INOUE (2001): "Long memory and regime switching," Journal of Econo-	15
16	metrics, 105 (1), 131–159. [2]	16
17	Diebold, Francis X. and Glenn D. Rudebusch (1989): "Long memory and persistence in aggregate	17
18	output," Journal of Monetary Economics, 24 (2), 189–209. [2]	18
19	——— (1991): "Is Consumption Too Smooth? Long Memory and the Deaton Paradox," The Review of	19
20	Economics and Statistics, 73 (1), 1–9. [2]	20
21	Ding, Zhuanxin, Clive W.J. Granger, and Robert F. Engle (1993): "A long memory property of stock	21
22	market returns and a new model," Journal of Empirical Finance, 1 (1), 83–106. [2]	22
23	Eguchi, Shoichi and Hiroki Masuda (2018): "Schwarz type model comparison for LAQ models,"	23
	Bernoulli, 24 (3), 2278–2327. [13]	
24	El Euch, Omar, Masaaki Fukasawa, and Mathieu Rosenbaum (2018): "The microstructual foundations	24
25	of leverage effect and rough volatility," Finance and Stochastics, 22 (2), 241–280. [2]	25
26	Fox, Robert and Murad S. Taqqu (1986): "Large-sample properties of parameter estimates for strongly	26
27	dependent stationary Gaussian time series," <i>The Annals of Statistics</i> , 14 (2), 517–532. [8]	27
28	Fukasawa, Masaaki and Tetsuya Takabatake (2019): "Asymptotically efficient estimators for self-similar	28
29	stationary Gaussian noises under high frequency observations," <i>Bernoulli</i> , 25 (3), 1870–1900. [2, 5, 8,	29
30	12, 39]  Event and Market Transport Transport Avenue Aven Proposed Wreempary (2022): "Consistent estimation for	30
31	Fukasawa, Masaaki, Tetsuya Takabatake, and Rebecca Westphal (2022): "Consistent estimation for fractional stochastic volatility model under high-frequency asymptotics," <i>Math. Finance</i> , 32 (4), 1086–	31
32	1132. [2]	32

1	GARNIER, JOSSELIN AND KNUT SØLNA (2018): "Option pricing under fast-varying and rough stochastic	1
2	volatility," Annals of Finance, 14 (4), 489–516. [20]	2
3	Gatheral, Jim, Thibault Jaisson, and Mathieu Rosenbaum (2018): "Volatility is rough," Quantitative Finance, 18 (6), 1–17. [2, 19]	3
4	Geweke, John and Susan Porter-Hudak (1983): "The estimation and application of long memory time	4
5	series models," Journal of Time Series Analysis, 4 (4), 221–238. [3]	5
6	Granger, Clive WJ (1980): "Long memory relationships and the aggregation of dynamic models,"	6
7	Journal of Econometrics, 14 (2), 227–238. [2, 16]	7
8	$H$ А́ЈЕК, JAROSLAV (1972): "Local asymptotic minimax and admissibility in estimation," in $\mathit{Proceedings}$ of	8
9	the sixth Berkeley symposium on mathematical statistics and probability, University of California Press, vol. 1, 175–194. [11, 12]	9
10	HARVILLE, DAVID A (1998): "Matrix algebra from a statistician's perspective," . [40]	10
11	HÖPFNER, REINHARD (2014): Asymptotic statistics: With a view to stochastic processes, Walter de Gruyter. [13]	11
12	Hosking, J. R. M. (1981): "Fractional differencing," <i>Biometrika</i> , 68 (1), 165–176. [2, 16]	12
13	Hualde, Javier and M. Ø. Nielsen (2020): "Truncated sum of squares estimation of fractional time series	13
14	models with deterministic trends," Econometric Theory, 36 (4), 751–772. [3]	14
15	Hualde, Javier and Peter M. Robinson (2011): "Gaussian pseudo-maximum likelihood estimation of	15
16	fractional time series models," The Annals of Statistics, 39 (6), 3152–3181. [3]	16
	Hult, Henrik (2003): "Topics on fractional Brownian motion and regular variation for stochastic pro-	
17	cesses," Ph.D. thesis, Matematik. [20]	17
18	Ibragimov, Il'dar A and Rafail Z Has'minskiĭ (1981): Statistical Estimation: Asymptotic Theory, vol. 16,	18
19	Springer Science & Business Media. [12, 13]	19
20	Jusselin, Paul and Mathieu Rosenbaum (2020): "No-arbitrage implies power-law market impact and	20
21	rough volatility," Mathematical Finance, 30 (4), 1309–1336. [2]	21
22	KAWAI, REIICHIRO (2013): "Fisher information for fractional Brownian motion under high-frequency	22
23	discrete sampling," Communications in Statistics-Theory and Methods, 42 (9), 1628–1636. [16]	23
24	KLEPTSYNA, M. L. AND A. LE BRETON (2002): "Statistical analysis of the fractional Ornstein-Uhlenbeck	24
	type process," Statistical Inference for Stochastic Processes, 5 (3), 229–248. [3]	
25	Le Cam, Lucien (1953): "On some asymptotic properties of maximum likelihood estimates and related	25
26	Bayes' estimates," <i>University of California Publications in Statistics</i> , 1 (11), 277–330. [11]	26
27	——— (1960): "Locally Asymptotically Normal Families of Distributions. Certain Approximations to	27
28	Families of Distributions and Their Use in the Theory of Estimation and Testing Hypotheses," <i>Uni-</i>	28
29	versity of California Publications in Statistics, 3, 37–98. [11]	29
30	——— (1972): "Limits of experiments," in <i>Proceedings of the Sixth Berkeley Symposium on Mathematical Statistics and Probability</i> , University of California Press Berkeley-Los Angeles, vol. 1, 245–261. [11, 12]	30
31	LIEBERMAN, OFFER AND PETER C. B. PHILLIPS (2004): "Error bounds and asymptotic expansions for Toeplitz	31
32	product functionals of unbounded spectra," Journal of Time Series Analysis, 25 (5), 733–753. [4]	32

1	LIU, GUANGYING AND BING 11 JING (2018): On Estimation of Hurst Parameter Under Noisy Observations,	1
2	Journal of Business & Economic Statistics, 36 (3), 483–492. [2]	2
3	Lo, Andrew W. (1991): "Long-Term Memory in Stock Market Prices," Econometrica, 59 (5), 1279–1313.	3
	[2]	
4	Mandelbrot, Benoit (1965): "Self-similar error clusters in communication systems and the concept of	4
5	conditional stationarity," IEEE Transactions on Communication Technology, 13 (1), 71–90. [2]	5
6	Mandelbrot, Benoit B and John W Van Ness (1968): "Fractional Brownian motions, fractional noises	6
7	and applications," SIAM Review, 10 (4), 422–437. [2, 17]	7
8	MATÉRN, BERTIL (1986): Spatial Variation, vol. 36 of Lecture Notes in Statistics, Berlin: Springer-Verlag, 2nd ed. [5]	8
9	NIELSEN, MORTEN ØRREGAARD (2015): "Asymptotics for the Conditional-Sum-of-Squares Estimator in	9
10	Multivariate Fractional Time-Series Models," <i>Journal of Time Series Analysis</i> , 36 (2), 154–188. [3]	10
11	PFANZAGL, JOHANN (1970): "On the asymptotic efficiency of median unbiased estimates," <i>The Annals of</i>	1
12	Mathematical Statistics, 1500–1509. [11]	1
	PHILLIPS, PETER C. B. AND KATSUMI SHIMOTSU (2004): "Local Whittle estimation in nonstationary and unit	
13	root cases," <i>The Annals of Statistics</i> , 32 (2), 656 – 692. [3]	1
14	Potter, Kenneth W (1976): "Evidence for nonstationarity as a physical explanation of the Hurst phe-	1
15	nomenon," Water Resources Research, 12 (5), 1047–1052. [2]	1
16	Priestley, Maurice Bertram (1988): The spectral analysis of time series, Oxford University Press. [20]	1
17	$Rao, Suhasini\ Subba\ and\ Junho\ Yang\ (2021): \ "Reconciling\ the\ Gaussian\ and\ Whittle\ likelihood\ with\ an$	1
18	application to estimation in the frequency domain," The Annals of Statistics, 49 (5), 2774–2802. [3]	18
19	Robinson, Peter M (1995): "Gaussian semiparametric estimation of long range dependence," The Annals	19
20	of Statistics, 1630–1661. [3, 35]	20
	SAMAROV, ALEXANDER AND MURAD S TAQQU (1988): "On the efficiency of the sample mean in long-memory	
21	noise," Journal of Time Series Analysis, 9 (2), 191–200. [14, 15]	2
22	SCHENNACH, SUSANNE M (2018): "Long memory via networking," Econometrica, 86 (6), 2221–2248. [2]	2
23	SHI, SHUPING AND JUN YU (2023): "Volatility Puzzle: Long Memory or Anti-persistency," Management	2
24	Science, 69 (7), 3861–3883. [4] Shi, Shuping, Jun Yu, and Chen Zhang (2024a): "Fractional Gaussian noise: Spectral density and esti-	2
25	mation methods," Journal of Time Series Analysis, forthcoming. [2, 19]	2
26	——— (2024b): "On the spectral density of fractional Ornstein-Uhlenbeck processes," <i>Journal of Econo-</i>	2
27	metrics, 245 (1), 105872. [2, 20, 19]	2
28	Shimotsu, Katsumi (2010): "Exact local Whittle estimation of fractional integration with unknown mean	2
	and time trend," Econometric Theory, 501–540. [3]	
29	Sinai, Yu G (1976): "Self-similar probability distributions," <i>Theory of Probability &amp; Its Applications</i> , 21 (1),	2
30	64–80. [18]	30
31	SZYMANSKI, GRÉGOIRE (2024): "Optimal estimation of the rough Hurst parameter in additive noise,"	3
32	Stochastic Processes and their Applications, 170, 104302. [5, 12]	3

1	Szymanski, Grégoire and Tetsuya Takabatake (2023): "Asymptotically Efficient Estimation for Frac-	1
2	tional Brownian Motion with Additive Noise," arXiv preprint, arXiv:2311.18669. [5, 12]	2
3	TAKABATAKE, TETSUYA (2024): "Corrigendum: Error bounds and asymptotic expansions for Toeplitz product functionals of unbounded spectra," <i>Journal of Time Series Analysis</i> , 45 (1), 158–160. [4]	3
4	Tsai, Henghsiu (2009): "On continuous-time autoregressive fractionally integrated moving average	4
5	processes," Bernoulli, 15 (1), 178–194. [5]	5
6	Tsai, Henghsiu and K. S. Chan (2005): "Maximum Likelihood Estimation of Linear Continuous Time	6
7	Long Memory Processes with Discrete Time Data," Journal of the Royal Statistical Society. Series B	7
8	(Statistical Methodology), 67 (5), 703–716. [4, 5]	8
9	Velasco, Carlos and Peter M Robinson (2000): "Whittle pseudo-maximum likelihood estimation for nonstationary time series," <i>Journal of the American Statistical Association</i> , 95 (452), 1229–1243. [35]	9
10	Wald, Abraham (1943): "Tests of Statistical Hypotheses Concerning Several Parameters When the	10
11	Number of Observations is Large," <i>Transactions of the American Mathematical Society</i> , 54 (3), 426–482.	1
12	[11]	1
13	Wang, Xiaohu, Weilin Xiao, and Jun Yu (2023): "Modeling and forecasting realized volatility with the	13
14	fractional Ornstein–Uhlenbeck process," Journal of Econometrics, 232 (2), 389–415. [2, 3, 5, 19]	1
15	Wang, Xiaohu, Weilin Xiao, Jun Yu, and Chen Zhang (2024): "Maximum Likelihood Estimation of	1
	Fractional Ornstein-Uhlenbeck Process with Discretely Sampled Data," Working Paper, University of	
16	Macau. [2, 4, 10, 21, 19]	10
17	YAJIMA, YOSHIHIRO (1985): "On estimation of long-memory time series models," Australian Journal of	17
18	Statistics, 27 (3), 303–320. [3]	18
19		19
20	APPENDIX A: Appendix: Proof of Theorems	20
21	A.1. Proof of Consistency in Theorem 1	2
22		2
23	Let $\mathbf{Z}_n := \mathbf{X}_n - \mu_0 1_n$ and	2
24	$\bar{\ell}_n(\xi) := \ell_n((\xi, \sigma_n(\xi), \mu_n(\xi))^{\top}) = -\frac{n}{2}\log(2\pi) - \frac{n}{2}\log\sigma^2 - \frac{1}{2}\log\det\left[\Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)\right] - \frac{1}{2\sigma^2}\bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi),$	24
25	$t_n(\zeta) := t_n((\zeta, \sigma_n(\zeta), \mu_n(\zeta))) = -\frac{1}{2}\log(2\pi) - \frac{1}{2}\log(2\pi) - \frac{1}{2}\log(2\pi$	2
26	where $\theta = (\xi, \sigma)^{T}$ . In addition, we introduce	20
27	where $\sigma = (\zeta, \sigma)$ . In addition, we introduce	2
28	$\tilde{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi) := \sigma_{n}^{2}((\xi, \mu_{0})^{\top}) = \frac{1}{n} (\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu_{0} 1_{n})^{\top} \Sigma_{n} (s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} (\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu_{0} 1_{n}), \ \sigma^{2}(\xi) := \frac{\sigma_{0}^{2}}{2\pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \frac{s_{\xi_{0}}^{X}(\omega)}{s_{\xi}^{X}(\omega)} d\omega. \tag{24}$	2:
29	7	2
30	Let $\iota \in (0,1)$ . For $\alpha_X(\xi)$ , we introduce a restricted parameter space of $\Theta_{\xi}$ by	30
31		3
	$\Theta_{\mathcal{E}}(\iota) := \{ \xi \in \Theta_{\mathcal{E}} : \alpha_X(\xi) - \alpha_X(\xi_0) \ge -1 + \iota \}.$	

For a  $\mathbb{R}$ -valued function f on some set A, we write  $f_{\pm}(a) := \max\{\pm f(a), 0\}$  for  $a \in A$ .

Then we have  $f = f_+ - f_-$ .

Recall that  $\bar{\ell}_n(\xi) = \ell_n((\xi, \sigma_n(\xi), \mu_n(\xi))^{\mathsf{T}})$  that can be written as

$$\bar{\ell}_n(\xi) = -\frac{n}{2}\log(2\pi) - \frac{n}{2}\log\bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) - \frac{1}{2}\log\det\left[\Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)\right] - \frac{1}{2\bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi)}n\bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi)$$

$$= -\frac{n}{2}(1 + \log(2\pi)) - \frac{n}{2}\log\bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) - \frac{1}{2}\log\det\left[\Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)\right]. \tag{25}$$

Moreover, we also recall a restricted parameter space of  $\Theta_{\xi}$  defined by

$$\Theta_{\xi}(\iota) := \{ \xi \in \Theta_{\xi} : \alpha_X(\xi) - \alpha_X(\xi_0) \ge -1 + \iota \}.$$

Set 
$$L_n(\xi) := -\frac{2}{n}\bar{\ell}_n(\xi)$$
 and  $\sigma^2(\xi) := \frac{\sigma_0^2}{2\pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \frac{s_{\xi_0}^X(\omega)}{s_{\xi}^X(\omega)} d\omega$ . Now introduce function  $L(\xi)$ 

$$L(\xi) := (1 + \log(2\pi)) + \log\left(\frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \frac{s_{\xi_0}^X(\omega)}{s_{\xi}^X(\omega)} d\omega\right) + \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \log s_{\xi}^X(\omega) d\omega,$$
14

which is actually a limit function of  $L_n(\xi)$ ; see (28) for details. Note that  $L(\xi)$  is finite in  $\Theta_{\xi}(\iota)$  for any  $\iota \in (0,1)$  and we can write

$$L(\xi) - L(\xi_0) = \log \left( \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \frac{s_{\xi_0}^X(\omega)}{s_{\xi}^X(\omega)} \frac{d\omega}{2\pi} \right) - \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \log \frac{s_{\xi_0}^X(\omega)}{s_{\xi}^X(\omega)} \frac{d\omega}{2\pi}, \tag{26}$$

so that Jensen's inequality of the strictly concave function and the identification condition on  $\{s_{\theta}^X\}_{\theta \in \Theta}$  in Assumption 1 give the following.

$$\inf_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}(\iota), \|\xi - \xi_{0}\|_{\mathbb{R}^{p-1}} \ge \varepsilon} L(\xi) > L(\xi_{0}), \ \forall \varepsilon > 0, \ \forall \iota \in (0,1).$$
(27)

To prove the consistency of  $\{\widehat{\xi}_n\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ , we first prove the uniform convergence,

$$\sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}(t)} |L_n(\xi) - L(\xi)| = o_{\mathbb{P}^n_{\vartheta_0}}(1) \text{ as } n \to \infty.$$
(28)

Note that we can write

$$L_{n}(\xi) - L(\xi) = \left(\log \bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi) - \log \sigma^{2}(\xi)\right) + \left(\frac{1}{n}\log \det \left[\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})\right] - \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \log s_{\xi}^{X}(\omega) d\omega\right). \tag{29}$$

By the uniform convergence version of Szegö's theorem (?):

$$\sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{\mathcal{E}}} \left| \frac{1}{n} \log \det \left[ \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X) \right] - \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \log s_{\xi}^X(\omega) \, d\omega \right| = o(1) \text{ as } n \to \infty.$$
 (30)

Moreover, we can also show the uniform convergence,

2.8

$$\sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)} \left| \bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) - \sigma^2(\xi) \right| = o_{\mathbb{P}_{\vartheta_0}^n}(1) \text{ as } n \to \infty, \tag{31}$$

whose proof is left to Section B.3 in Online Appendix. Then we also obtain

$$\sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)} \left| \log \bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) - \log \sigma^2(\xi) \right| = o_{\mathbb{P}_{\vartheta_0}^n}(1) \text{ as } n \to \infty, \tag{32}$$

which can be proved using (31) immediately. However, we also give a detailed proof in Section B.3.1 in Online Appendix for completeness. Then we conclude (28) using (26), (29), (30) and (32).

Now we give a proof of consistency of  $\{\widehat{\xi}_n\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$  using (27) and (28). For each  $\iota \in (0,1)$ , we define

$$\widehat{\xi}_n(\iota) = \underset{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)}{\arg \max} \, \overline{\ell}_n(\xi) = \underset{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)}{\arg \min} \, L_n(\xi).$$

Similar to Robinson (1995), Velasco and Robinson (2000) and ?, we divide the proof
 of consistency into the following two steps.

Step 1: We prove that for each  $\iota \in (0,1)$ ,  $\widehat{\xi}_n(\iota)$  is a consistent estimator of  $\xi$ , *i.e.*  $\widehat{\xi}_n(\iota) \to \xi_0$  in  $\mathbb{P}^n_{\vartheta_0}$ -probability.

Proof of Step 1: The conclusion follows immediately from (27), (28) and the definition of  $\widehat{\xi}_n(\iota)$ . Q.E.D.

**Step 2**: We prove that there exists  $\iota \in (0,1)$  such that  $\widehat{\xi}_n - \widehat{\xi}_n(\iota) \to 0$  in  $\mathbb{P}^n_{\vartheta_0}$ -probability as  $n \to \infty$ .

Proof of Step 2: If  $\Theta_{\xi} = \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)$  holds for some  $\iota \in (0,1)$ , the equality  $\widehat{\xi}_n = \widehat{\xi}_n(\iota)$  holds so that we immediately conclude the assertion of Step 2. In the rest of the proof, we assume that  $\Theta_{\xi} \setminus \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)$  is a nonempty set for any  $\iota \in (0,1)$ . Then, for any 32

 $\iota \in (0,1)$  and  $\epsilon, \epsilon_1 > 0$ , we can show

$$\mathbb{P}^{n}_{\vartheta_{0}}\left[\|\widehat{\xi}_{n} - \widehat{\xi}_{n}(\iota)\|_{\mathbb{R}^{2}} > \epsilon\right] \leq \mathbb{P}^{n}_{\vartheta_{0}}\left[\inf_{\xi \in \Theta_{S}(t)} L_{n}(\xi) \leq \inf_{\xi \in \Theta_{S}(\iota)} L_{n}(\xi)\right]$$

$$\leq \mathbb{P}_{\vartheta_0}^n \Big[ \inf_{\xi \in \Theta_{\varepsilon} \setminus \Theta_{\varepsilon}(t)} L_n(\xi) \leq L(\xi_0) + \epsilon_1 \Big] + \mathbb{P}_{\vartheta_0}^n \Big[ |L_n(\widehat{\xi}_n(t)) - L(\xi_0)| \geq \epsilon_1 \Big]. \tag{33}$$

Note that for any  $\epsilon_1$ ,  $\epsilon_2 > 0$ , the second term of (33) is dominated by

$$\mathbb{P}_{\vartheta_0}^n \Big[ |L_n(\widehat{\xi}_n(\iota)) - L(\xi_0)| \ge \epsilon_1 \Big] \le \mathbb{P}_{\vartheta_0}^n \Big[ |\widehat{\xi}_n(\iota) - \xi_0| \ge \epsilon_2 \Big] + \mathbb{P}_{\vartheta_0}^n \Big[ \sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{\varepsilon}(\iota)} |L_n(\xi) - L(\xi)| \ge \epsilon_1 \Big]$$

$$+ \mathbb{P}_{\vartheta_0}^n \Big[ |\widehat{\xi}_n(\iota) - \xi_0| < \epsilon_2, |L(\widehat{\xi}_n(\iota)) - L(\xi_0)| \ge \epsilon_1 \Big]. \tag{34}$$

Then the continuity of  $L(\xi)$  on  $\Theta_{\xi}(\iota)$  shows that for any  $\epsilon_1 > 0$ , there exists  $\epsilon_2 > 0$  such that the third term of (34) is equal to zero. Moreover, we can also note that the first and second terms of (34) are negligible as  $n \to \infty$  using the result in Step 1 and the uniform convergence (28), respectively.

Finally, we evaluate the first term of (33). Since  $\alpha(\xi_1) \ge \alpha(\xi_2)$  for any  $\xi_1 \in \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)$  and  $\xi_1 \in \Theta_{\xi} \setminus \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)$ , using Lemma 5.3 in Dahlhaus (1989) and Lemma 6 in the full version of ?, we can show that there exists a constant  $C_1 > 0$  such that for any  $\xi_1 \in \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)$  and  $\xi_1 \in \Theta_{\xi} \setminus \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)$ ,

$$\frac{\bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi_{1})}{\bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi_{2})} \leq \sup_{\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{R}^{n}} \frac{\|\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi_{1}}^{X})^{-\frac{1}{2}}\mathbf{x}\|_{\mathbb{R}^{n}}}{\|\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi_{2}}^{X})^{-\frac{1}{2}}\mathbf{x}\|_{\mathbb{R}^{n}}} = \|\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi_{1}}^{X})^{-\frac{1}{2}}\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi_{2}}^{X})^{\frac{1}{2}}\|_{op} \leq \frac{1}{C_{1}}.$$
(35)

Set 
$$\xi_1(\iota) := -1 + \alpha(\xi_0) - \iota$$
 and

$$r_{n,1}(\xi) := \log \bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) - \log \sigma^2(\xi), \quad r_{n,2}(\xi) := \frac{1}{n} \log \det \left[ \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X) \right] - \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \log s_{\xi}^X(\omega) d\omega.$$

Since  $\alpha(\xi_1(\iota)) \ge \alpha(\xi_2)$  for any  $\xi_2 \in \Theta_{\xi} \setminus \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)$ , the inequality (35) yields

$$L_n(\xi_2) \ge (1 + \log(2\pi)) + \log C_1 + \log \bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi_1(\iota)) + \frac{1}{n} \log \det \left[ \Sigma_n(s_{\xi_2}^X) \right]$$
 27

$$\frac{n}{2} = \frac{1}{2} \sum_{l=1}^{n} \log (2\pi) + \log C_1 + \log \sigma^2(\xi_1(\iota)) + \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \log s_{\xi_2}^X(\omega) d\omega + r_{n,1}(\xi_1(\iota)) + r_{n,2}(\xi_2), \qquad 29$$

<sup>30</sup> and

$$\log \sigma^{2}(\xi_{1}(\iota)) + \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \log s_{\xi_{2}}^{X}(\omega) d\omega \ge \log \left(\frac{c_{+}}{2\pi c_{-}} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} |\omega|^{-1+\iota} d\omega\right) + \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \log \left(c_{-}|\omega|^{-\alpha(\xi_{2})}\right) d\omega$$
31
32

$$\geq \log\left(\frac{c_{+}}{\pi c_{-}}\right) + \log\left(\frac{\pi^{\iota}}{\iota}\right) + \log c_{-} - \alpha(\xi_{1}(\iota))(\log \pi - 1).$$

Therefore, on the set  $A_1(\delta_1) \cap A_2(\delta_2)$  with  $A_1(\delta) := \{\sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)} |r_{n,1}(\xi)| < \delta \}$  and  $A_2(\delta) := \{\sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}} |r_{n,2}(\xi)| < \delta \}$ , we obtain  $\inf_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi} \setminus \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)} L_n(\xi) \ge L(\iota, \delta_1, \delta_2)$ , where

$$L(\iota, \delta_1, \delta_2) := (1 + \log(2\pi)) + \log C_1 + \log\left(\frac{c_+}{\pi c_-}\right) + \log\left(\frac{\pi^{\iota}}{\iota}\right) + \log c_- - \alpha(\xi_1(\iota))(\log \pi - 1) - (\delta_1 + \delta_2).$$

Since  $L(\iota, \delta_1, \delta_2)$  diverges to infinity as  $\iota \to 0$ , for any  $\epsilon_1, \delta_1, \delta_2 > 0$ , there exists  $\iota \equiv \iota(\epsilon_1, \delta_1, \delta_2) \in (0, 1)$  such that  $L(\iota, \delta_1, \delta_2) > L(\xi_0) + \epsilon_1$ . Then, as  $n \to \infty$ , we obtain

$$\mathbb{P}_{\vartheta_0}^n \Big[ \inf_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi} \setminus \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)} L_n(\xi) \le L(\xi_0) + \epsilon_1 \Big]$$

$$\leq \sum_{j=1}^{2} \mathbb{P}_{\vartheta_0}^{n} \left[ A_j(\delta_j)^{\mathsf{c}} \right] + \mathbb{P}_{\vartheta_0}^{n} \left[ A_1(\delta_1) \cap A_2(\delta_2) \cap \left\{ L(\iota, \delta_1, \delta_2) \leq L(\xi_0) + \epsilon_1 \right\} \right] \to 0$$
11
12

using (30) and (32). This completes the proof of Step 2 and consistency. *Q.E.D.* 

## A.2. Proof of Asymptotic Normality in Theorem 1

Before proving the asymptotic normality of the sequence of the exact MLEs, we summarize notations used in the proof and prepare several limit theorems repeatedly used in the proof. Recall that

$$\bar{\ell}_n(\xi) = -\frac{n}{2}(1 + \log(2\pi)) - \frac{n}{2}\log\bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) - \frac{1}{2}\log\det\left[\Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)\right],$$
21

Then we can show

$$-\frac{2}{n}\partial_{i}\bar{\ell}_{n}(\xi) = \frac{1}{\bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi)}\partial_{i}\bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi) + \frac{1}{n}\operatorname{Tr}\left[\Sigma_{n}(\partial_{i}s_{\xi}^{X})\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1}\right],\tag{36}$$

$$-\frac{2}{n}\partial_{i,j}^{2}\bar{\ell}_{n}(\xi) = -\left(-\frac{\partial_{i}\bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi)}{\bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi)}\right)\left(-\frac{\partial_{j}\bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi)}{\bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi)}\right) + \frac{1}{\bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi)}\partial_{i,j}^{2}\bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi)$$

$$26$$

$$+\frac{1}{n}\operatorname{Tr}\left[\Sigma_{n}(\partial_{i,j}^{2}s_{\xi}^{X})\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1}\right] - \frac{1}{n}\operatorname{Tr}\left[\Sigma_{n}(\partial_{i}s_{\xi}^{X})\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1}\Sigma_{n}(\partial_{j}s_{\xi}^{X})\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1}\right]. \tag{37}$$

Here notice that  $-\frac{2}{n}\partial_i \bar{\ell}_n(\xi)$  in the expression (36) can be decomposed by

$$-\frac{2}{n}\partial_{i}\bar{\ell}_{n}(\xi) = \left(\frac{1}{\bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi)} - \frac{1}{\sigma_{0}^{2}}\right)\partial_{i}\bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi) + \frac{1}{\sigma_{0}^{2}}\partial_{i}\bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi) - \frac{1}{n}\mathrm{Tr}\left[\Sigma_{n}(\partial_{i}s_{\xi}^{X})\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1}\right]$$
31
32

so that we obtain the expression

$$n^{-\frac{1}{2}}\partial_{\xi}\bar{\ell}_{n}(\xi_{0}) = -\frac{\sqrt{n}}{2\sigma_{0}^{2}}(\bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi_{0}) - \sigma_{0}^{2})\left(-\frac{\partial_{\xi}\bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi_{0})}{\bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi_{0})}\right) - \frac{\sqrt{n}}{2\sigma_{0}^{2}}\left(\partial_{\xi}\bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi_{0}) - \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n}\left[\partial_{\xi}\tilde{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi_{0})\right]\right)$$

$$= -\frac{\sqrt{n}}{2\sigma_0^2} (\bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi_0) - \sigma_0^2) a_{p-1}(\xi_0) - \frac{\sqrt{n}}{2\sigma_0^2} (\partial_{\xi} \bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi_0) - \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n [\partial_{\xi} \tilde{\sigma}_n^2(\xi_0)]) + o_{\mathbb{P}_{\vartheta_0}^n}(1), \tag{38}$$

where we used (31) and Lemma 5 in the last equality. Moreover, combining (38) 6 with Lemma 6, we can show that

$$n^{-\frac{1}{2}} \partial_{\xi} \bar{\ell}_n(\xi_0) \to \mathcal{N}(0, V_{p-1}(\xi_0))$$
 (39)

in law under the distribution  $\mathbb{P}_{\vartheta_0}^n$  as  $n \to \infty$ , where

$$V_{p-1}(\xi_0) := \lim_{n \to \infty} \operatorname{Var}_{\vartheta_0}^n \left[ -\frac{\sqrt{n}}{2\sigma_0^2} (\bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi_0) - \sigma_0^2) a_{p-1}(\xi_0) - \frac{\sqrt{n}}{2\sigma_0^2} (\partial_{\xi} \bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi_0) - \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n \left[ \partial_{\xi} \tilde{\sigma}_n^2(\xi_0) \right] \right] \right]_{12}^{11}$$

$$= \frac{1}{2} a_{p-1}(\xi_0) a_{p-1}(\xi_0)^{\top} + \mathcal{F}_{p-1}(\xi_0) + 2a_{p-1}(\xi_0) \left( -\frac{1}{2} a_{p-1}(\xi_0) \right)^{\top} = \mathcal{G}_{p-1}(\xi_0).$$
13

Moreover, using consistency of  $\{\widehat{\xi}_n\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ , we can show that  $n^{-\frac{1}{2}}\partial_{\xi}\bar{\ell}_n(\widehat{\xi}_n) = o_{\mathbb{P}^n_{\vartheta_0}}(1)$  as  $n\to\infty$  so that, using the Taylor theorem and (39), we obtain, as  $n\to\infty$ ,

$$\int_{0}^{1} \mathcal{G}_{p-1,n}(\xi_{0} + u(\widehat{\xi}_{n} - \xi_{0})) du \sqrt{n}(\widehat{\xi}_{n} - \xi_{0}) = \frac{1}{\sqrt{n}} \partial_{\xi} \bar{\ell}_{n}(\xi_{0}) - \frac{1}{\sqrt{n}} \partial_{\xi} \bar{\ell}_{n}(\widehat{\xi}_{n}) \to \mathcal{N}(0, V_{p-1}(\xi_{0})) \tag{40}$$

in law under the distribution  $\mathbb{P}^n_{\vartheta_0}$ , where  $\mathcal{G}_{p-1,n}(\xi) := -n^{-1}\partial_{\xi}^2 \bar{\ell}_n(\xi)$ . Then, combining the uniform convergence in (55) with the continuity of the function  $\xi \mapsto \mathcal{G}^{i,j}(\xi,\theta_0)$  at  $\xi = \xi_0$  and using (40) and Slutsky's lemma, we obtain the stochastic expansion

$$\mathcal{G}_{p-1}(\xi_0) \sqrt{n}(\widehat{\xi}_n - \xi_0) = \frac{1}{\sqrt{n}} \partial_{\xi} \bar{\ell}_n(\xi_0) + o_{\mathbb{P}^n_{\vartheta_0}}(1) \text{ as } n \to \infty.$$
 (41)

Moreover, using Taylor's theorem and Lemma 5, we can also show that

$$\sqrt{n}(\bar{\sigma}_n(\widehat{\xi}_n) - \sigma_0) = \frac{\sqrt{n}}{2\sigma_0}(\bar{\sigma}_n^2(\widehat{\xi}_n) - \sigma_0^2) + o_{\mathbb{P}_{\vartheta_0}^n}(1) \text{ as } n \to \infty$$

$$(42)$$

and 29

$$\frac{\sqrt{n}}{2\sigma_0}(\bar{\sigma}_n^2(\widehat{\xi}_n) - \sigma_0^2) = \frac{\sqrt{n}}{2\sigma_0}(\bar{\sigma}_n^2(\widehat{\xi}_n) - \bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi_0)) + \frac{\sqrt{n}}{2\sigma_0}(\bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi_0) - \sigma_0^2)$$

$$= \frac{\sigma_0^2}{2} \left\langle \sqrt{n}(\widehat{\xi}_n - \xi_0), \frac{1}{\sigma_0^3} \int_0^1 \partial_{\xi} \bar{\sigma}_n^2 (\xi_0 + v(\widehat{\xi}_n - \xi_0)) \, dv \right\rangle_{\mathbb{R}^{p-1}} + \frac{\sqrt{n}}{2\sigma_0} (\bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi_0) - \sigma_0^2) + o_{\mathbb{P}_{\vartheta_0}^n}(1)$$
32

$$= \frac{\sigma_0^2}{2} \left\langle \sqrt{n}(\widehat{\xi}_n - \xi_0), -a_{p-1}(\theta_0) \right\rangle_{\mathbb{R}^{p-1}} + \frac{\sqrt{n}}{2\sigma_0} (\bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi_0) - \sigma_0^2) + o_{\mathbb{P}_{\vartheta_0}^n}(1)$$
(43)

as  $n \to \infty$ . Combining (38) with (41), as  $n \to \infty$ , we get

$$\sqrt{n}(\widehat{\xi}_n - \xi_0) = -\frac{\sigma_0^2}{2} \mathcal{G}_{p-1}(\xi_0)^{-1} a_{p-1}(\theta_0) \frac{\sqrt{n}}{\sigma_0^3} (\bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi_0) - \sigma_0^2)$$

$$-\mathcal{G}_{p-1}(\xi_0)^{-1} \frac{\sqrt{n}}{2\sigma_0^2} \left( \partial_{\xi} \bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi_0) - \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n \left[ \partial_{\xi} \tilde{\sigma}_n^2(\xi_0) \right] \right) + o_{\mathbb{P}_{\vartheta_0}^n}(1). \tag{44}$$

Using (42) and (43), as  $n \to \infty$ , we obtain

$$\sqrt{n}(\bar{\sigma}_n(\widehat{\xi}_n) - \sigma_0) = \left\{ \frac{\sigma_0^4}{4} a_{p-1}(\theta_0)^\top \mathcal{G}_{p-1}(\xi_0)^{-1} a_{p-1}(\theta_0) + \frac{\sigma_0^2}{2} \right\} \frac{\sqrt{n}}{\sigma_0^3} (\bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi_0) - \sigma_0^2) + o_{\mathbb{P}_{\vartheta_0}^n}(1)$$

$$+\frac{\sigma_0^2}{2}\left\langle -\frac{\sqrt{n}}{2\sigma_0^2} \left( \partial_{\xi} \bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi_0) - \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n \left[ \partial_{\xi} \tilde{\sigma}_n^2(\xi_0) \right] \right), -\mathcal{G}_{p-1}(\xi_0)^{-1} a_{p-1}(\theta_0) \right\rangle_{\mathbb{R}^{p-1}}. \tag{45}$$

Therefore, using (44) and (45), the estimation error  $\sqrt{n}(\widehat{\theta}_n - \theta_0) = (\sqrt{n}(\widehat{\xi}_n - \xi_0), \sqrt{n}(\widehat{\sigma}_n - \sigma_0))^{\mathsf{T}}$  is expressed by

$$\sqrt{n}(\widehat{\theta}_n - \theta_0) = \begin{pmatrix} \mathcal{G}_{p-1}(\xi_0)^{-1} & -\frac{\sigma_0^2}{2} a_{p-1}(\theta_0)^{\mathsf{T}} \mathcal{G}_{p-1}(\xi_0)^{-1} \\ -\frac{\sigma_0^2}{2} a_{p-1}(\theta_0)^{\mathsf{T}} \mathcal{G}_{p-1}(\xi_0)^{-1} & \frac{\sigma_0^4}{4} a_{p-1}(\theta_0)^{\mathsf{T}} \mathcal{G}_{p-1}(\xi_0)^{-1} a_{p-1}(\theta_0) + \frac{\sigma_0^2}{2} \end{pmatrix} \bar{\zeta}_n + o_{\mathbb{P}_{\emptyset_0}^n} (1)$$
16

17

$$=\mathcal{F}_p(\theta_0)^{-1}\bar{\zeta}_n + o_{\mathbb{P}^n_{S_0}}(1),\tag{46}$$

where the last equality can be proved in a similar way to the proof of Lemma 4 in Fukasawa and Takabatake (2019). Combining the expression (46) with Lemma 6, we complete the proof of Theorem 1.

## A.3. Proof of Theorem 2

Before proving Theorem 2, we prove the asymptotic normality of MLE of  $\mu$ . The following Proposition is needed with its proof found in the Online Supplement.

Proposition 1: Assume that Assumption 3 holds and a sequence of estimators  $\{\widehat{\xi}_n\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$  satisfying that the sequence of rescaled estimation errors  $\{\sqrt{n}(\widehat{\xi}_n-\xi_0)\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$  is stochastically bounded under the sequence of distributions  $\{\mathbb{P}^n_{\vartheta_0}\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ . Then we can show that

$$n^{\frac{1}{2}(1-\alpha_X(\xi_0))}(\mu_n(\widehat{\xi}_n)-\mu_0) \to \mathcal{N}\left(0, \frac{2\pi\sigma_0^2c_X(\xi_0)\Gamma(1-\alpha_X(\xi_0))}{B}(1-\alpha_X(\xi_0)/2, 1-\alpha_X(\xi_0)/2)\right)^{-32}$$

in law under the distribution  $\mathbb{P}^n_{\vartheta_0}$  as  $n \to \infty$  for any interior point  $\vartheta_0$  of  $\Theta$ .

Recall that 
$$\Phi_n(\vartheta) = \operatorname{diag}(n^{-\frac{1}{2}}I_n, n^{-\frac{1}{2}(1-\alpha_X(\xi_0))})$$
 and

3 Recall that 
$$\Phi_n(V) = \operatorname{diag}(n^{-2}1p, n^{-2} - n^{-2}N)$$
 and 3

$$\sigma_{n}^{2}(\xi,\mu) = \frac{1}{n} (\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu \mathbf{1}_{n})^{\top} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} (\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu \mathbf{1}_{n}), \quad \tilde{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi) = \sigma_{n}^{2}(\xi,\mu_{0}), \quad \mu_{n}(\xi) = \frac{\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{X}_{n}}{\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{1}_{n}},$$

$$\ell_n(\vartheta) = -\frac{n}{2}\log(2\pi) - \frac{n}{2}\log\sigma^2 - \frac{1}{2}\log\det\left[\Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)\right] - \frac{n}{2\sigma^2}\sigma_n^2(\xi,\mu).$$

Then, using the formulas of derivatives of the log-determinant and the inverse

matrix (e.g. see Harville (1998)), the first-order derivatives of the Gaussian log-

likelihood function  $\ell_n(\vartheta)$  with respect to parameters can be written as

$$\begin{cases}
\partial_{\xi} \ell_{n}(\vartheta) = -\frac{1}{2} \operatorname{Tr} \left[ \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{\xi} s_{\xi}) \right] - \frac{n}{2\sigma^{2}} \partial_{\xi} \sigma_{n}^{2}(\xi, \mu), \\
\partial_{\sigma} \ell_{n}(\vartheta) = -\frac{n}{\sigma} + \frac{n}{\sigma^{3}} \sigma_{n}^{2}(\xi, \mu) \ \partial_{\mu} \ell_{n}(\vartheta) = \frac{1}{\sigma^{2}} \mathbf{1}_{n}^{\mathsf{T}} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{\mathsf{X}})^{-1} (\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu \mathbf{1}_{n})
\end{cases}$$
(47)

15 Then we can write

$$\partial_{\xi} \ell_n(\vartheta_0) = -\frac{n}{2\sigma_0^2} \Big( \partial_{\xi} \tilde{\sigma}_n^2(\xi_0) - \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n [\partial_{\xi} \tilde{\sigma}_n^2(\xi_0)] \Big),$$
17

$$\partial_{\sigma} \ell_{n}(\vartheta_{0}) = \frac{n}{\sigma_{0}^{3}} \left( \tilde{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi_{0}) - \sigma_{0}^{2} \right), \quad \partial_{\mu} \ell_{n}(\vartheta_{0}) = \frac{1}{\sigma_{0}^{2}} (\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\mathsf{T}} \Sigma_{n} (s_{\xi_{0}}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{1}_{n}) (\mu_{n}(\xi_{0}) - \mu_{0}),$$
19
20

so that the normalized score function  $\zeta_n(\vartheta_0) = \Phi_n(\vartheta_0)^\top \partial_{\vartheta} \ell_n(\vartheta_0)$  is expressed by

$$\zeta_{n}(\vartheta_{0}) = \operatorname{diag}\left(-\frac{\sqrt{n}}{2\sigma_{0}^{2}}I_{p-1}, \frac{\sqrt{n}}{\sigma_{0}^{3}}, \frac{(\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top}\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi_{0}}^{X})^{-1}\mathbf{1}_{n})}{\sigma_{0}^{2}n^{\frac{1}{2}(1-\alpha_{X}(\xi_{0}))}}\right)\begin{pmatrix} \partial_{\xi}\tilde{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi_{0}) - \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n}[\partial_{\xi}\tilde{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi_{0})] \\ \tilde{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi_{0}) - \sigma_{0}^{2} \\ \mu_{n}(\xi_{0}) - \mu_{0} \end{pmatrix}. \tag{48}$$

Then we can prove the following central limit theorem

$$\mathcal{L}(\zeta_n(\vartheta)|\mathbb{P}^n) \to \mathcal{N}(0,\mathcal{I}(\vartheta)), \text{ as } n \to \infty,$$
 (49) 28

whose proof is left to Section A.5 in Online Supplement. Moreover, we can show

$$\sqrt{n} \begin{pmatrix} \partial_{\xi} \bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi_{0}) - \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} [\partial_{\xi} \tilde{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi_{0})] \\ \bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi_{0}) - \sigma_{0}^{2} \end{pmatrix} = \sqrt{n} \begin{pmatrix} \partial_{\xi} \tilde{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi_{0}) - \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} [\partial_{\xi} \tilde{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi_{0})] \\ \tilde{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi_{0}) - \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} [\tilde{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi_{0})] \end{pmatrix} + o_{\mathbb{P}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n}} (1) \text{ as } n \to \infty.$$
(50)

whose proof is left to Section A.6 in Online Supplement. Combining the expression of the estimation error  $\sqrt{n}(\widehat{\theta}_n - \theta_0)$  in (46) with that of  $\zeta_n(\vartheta_0)$  in (48) and using the equalities in (70) and (50), we conclude

$$\Phi_n(\vartheta_0)^{-1}(\widehat{\vartheta}_n - \vartheta_0) = \zeta_n(\vartheta_0) + o_{\mathbb{P}^n_{\vartheta_0}}(1) \text{ as } n \to \infty.$$

We complete the proof of Theorem 2.

2.5

Recall that  $\Phi_n(\vartheta) = \operatorname{diag}(n^{-\frac{1}{2}}I_p, n^{-\frac{1}{2}(1-\alpha_X(\xi))})$ . We first give an outline of the proof of Theorem 3. Using the Taylor theorem, the log-likelihood ratio is written as

$$\log \frac{d\mathbb{P}_{\vartheta+\Phi_n(\vartheta)u}^n}{d\mathbb{P}_{\vartheta}^n}(\mathbf{X}_n) = u^{\top}\zeta_n(\vartheta) - \frac{1}{2} \int_0^1 (1-z)\partial_{\vartheta}^2 \ell_n(\vartheta + z\Phi_n(\vartheta)u) \left[ (\Phi_n(\vartheta)u)^{\otimes 2} \right] dz$$
13

$$= u^{\top} \zeta_n(\vartheta) - \frac{1}{2} \int_0^1 (1 - z) \mathcal{I}_n(\vartheta + z \Phi_n(\vartheta) u) \left[ (R_n(\vartheta, z \Phi_n(\vartheta) u) u)^{\otimes 2} \right] dz, \tag{51}$$

where  $R_n(\vartheta, v) := \Phi_n(\vartheta + v)^{-1} \Phi_n(\vartheta)$  for  $v \in \mathbb{R}^{p+1}$ . Since we have already proved the CLT of the stochastic sequence  $\{\zeta_n(\vartheta)\}_{n=1}^{\infty}$  in (49) and we have the inequality

$$\left| \int_0^1 (1-z) \mathcal{I}_n(\vartheta + z \Phi_n(\vartheta) u) \left[ (R_n(\vartheta, z \Phi_n(\vartheta) u) u)^{\otimes 2} \right] dz - u^\top \mathcal{I}(\vartheta) u \right|^{19}$$

$$\leq \|R_n(\vartheta, z\Phi_n(\vartheta)u)^{\top} \mathcal{I}_n(\vartheta + z\Phi_n(\vartheta)u) R_n(\vartheta, z\Phi_n(\vartheta)u) - \mathcal{I}(\vartheta)\|_1 \|u\|_{\mathbb{R}^{p+1}}^2,$$

where  $||A||_1 := \sum_{i,j=1}^p |a_{ij}|$  for a  $p \times p$ -matrix  $A = (a_{ij})_{i,j=1,\cdots,p}$ , we can conclude Theorem 3 using the triangle inequality and the multiplicativity of the matrix norm  $||\cdot||_1$  and the uniform continuity of  $I(\vartheta)$  on compact subsets of  $\Theta$  once we have proved the convergence

$$\sup_{v \in \mathbb{R}^{p+1}: ||v||_{\mathbb{R}^{p+1}} \le c||\Phi_n(\vartheta)||_{\text{op}}} ||R_n(\vartheta, v) - I_{p+1}||_1 = o_{\mathbb{P}^n_{\vartheta}}(1) \text{ as } n \to \infty,$$
 (52)

$$||I_n(\vartheta) - I(\vartheta)||_1 = o_{\mathbb{P}^n_{\vartheta}}(1) \text{ as } n \to \infty, \tag{53}$$

$$\sup_{u \in \mathbb{U}_{n,c}(\vartheta)} \|\mathcal{I}_n(\vartheta + \Phi_n(\vartheta)u) - \mathcal{I}_n(\vartheta)\|_1 = o_{\mathbb{P}^n_{\vartheta}}(1) \text{ as } n \to \infty, \tag{54}$$

```
for any c > 0, where \mathbb{U}_n(\vartheta) := \Phi_n^{-1}(\Theta)(\Theta - \vartheta) = \{u \in \mathbb{R}^{p+1} : \vartheta + \Phi_n(\vartheta)u \in \Theta\} and 1
          \mathbb{U}_{n,c}(\vartheta) := \{u \in \mathbb{U}_n(\vartheta) : ||u||_{\mathbb{R}^{p+1}} \le c\} for c > 0. In the rest of the Appendix, we try
          to prove the above three results.
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          3
  4
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          4
                                                                                                       A.5. Proof of (49)
  5
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          5
               Set \mathbf{Z}_n := \Sigma_n (s_{\theta_0}^X)^{-\frac{1}{2}} (\mathbf{X}_n - \mu_0 \mathbf{1}_n) \sim \mathcal{N}(0, I_n). For \mathbf{u}_p = (u_1, \dots, u_p)^\top \in \mathbb{R}^p and u_{p+1} \in \mathbb{R},
  8
                  J_{n}(u_{1},...,u_{p+1}) := \left(\mathbf{u}_{p}^{\top} u_{p+1}\right) \times \operatorname{diag}\left(-\frac{\sqrt{n}}{2\sigma_{0}^{2}} I_{p-1}, \frac{\sqrt{n}}{\sigma_{0}^{3}}, \frac{(\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta_{0}}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{1}_{n})}{\sigma_{0}^{2} n^{\frac{1}{2}(1-\alpha_{X}(\xi_{0}))}}\right) \times \begin{pmatrix} \partial_{\xi} \tilde{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi_{0}) - \mathbb{E}_{\mathfrak{I}_{0}}^{n} [\partial_{\xi} \tilde{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi_{0})] \\ \tilde{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi_{0}) - \sigma_{0}^{2} \end{pmatrix}.
  9
10
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          10
11
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          11
           Then J_n(u_1,...,u_{p+1}) is rewritten as
12
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          12
                     J_{n}(u_{1},...,u_{p+1}) = \frac{1}{2\sqrt{n}} \sum_{i=1}^{p-1} u_{j} \mathbf{Z}_{n}^{\top} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta_{0}}^{X})^{-\frac{1}{2}} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{j} s_{\theta_{0}}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta_{0}}^{X})^{-\frac{1}{2}} \mathbf{Z}_{n}
13
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          13
14
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          14
                                                                      +\frac{1}{\sigma_0\sqrt{n}}u_p\mathbf{Z}_n^{\mathsf{T}}\mathbf{Z}_n+\frac{(\mathbf{1}_n^{\mathsf{T}}\Sigma_n(s_{\theta_0}^X)^{-1}\mathbf{1}_n)}{\mathbf{1}_n^{\frac{1}{2}(1-\alpha_X(\xi_0))}}u_{p+1}\frac{(\Sigma_n(s_{\theta_0}^X)^{-\frac{1}{2}}\mathbf{1}_n)^{\mathsf{T}}\mathbf{Z}_n}{\mathbf{1}_n^{\mathsf{T}}\Sigma_n(s_{\theta_0}^X)^{-1}\mathbf{1}_n}
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          15
15
16
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          16
                                                       =\frac{1}{\sqrt{n}}\mathbf{Z}_{n}^{\top}\Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta_{0}}^{X})^{-\frac{1}{2}}\Sigma_{n}(g_{\theta_{0}}^{u_{1},\dots,u_{p}})\Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta_{0}}^{X})^{-\frac{1}{2}}\mathbf{Z}_{n}+n^{-\frac{1}{2}(1-\alpha_{X}(\xi_{0}))}u_{p+1}(\Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta_{0}}^{X})^{-\frac{1}{2}}\mathbf{1}_{n})^{\top}\mathbf{Z}_{n},
17
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          17
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          18
           where
19
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          19
20
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          20
                                                                  g_{\theta_0}^{u_1,...,u_p}(\omega) := \frac{1}{2} \sum_{i=1}^{p-1} u_i \partial_j s_{\theta_0}^X(\omega) + \frac{1}{\sigma_0} u_p s_{\theta_0}^X(\omega).
21
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          21
22
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          22
          Since the matrix \Sigma_n(s_{\theta_0}^X)^{-\frac{1}{2}}\Sigma_n(g_{\theta_0}^{u_1,\dots,u_p})\Sigma_n(s_{\theta_0}^X)^{-\frac{1}{2}} is symmetric, there exists a nth
23
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          23
24
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          24
          square matrix V_n such that V_n is an orthogonal matrix and
25
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          25
                                               V_n \Sigma_n (s_{\theta_n}^X)^{-\frac{1}{2}} \Sigma_n (s_{\theta_n}^{u_1, \dots, u_p}) \Sigma_n (s_{\theta_n}^X)^{-\frac{1}{2}} V_n^{\top} = \operatorname{diag}(\lambda_{1, n}, \dots, \lambda_{n, n}),
26
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          26
27
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          27
          where \{\lambda_{j,n}\}_{j=1,\dots,n} are eigenvalues of the matrix \Sigma_n(s_{\theta_0}^X)^{-\frac{1}{2}}\Sigma_n(g_{\theta_0}^{u_1,\dots,u_p})\Sigma_n(s_{\theta_0}^X)^{-\frac{1}{2}}. Then
28
          we set a n-dimensional random vector \mathbf{W}_n = (W_{1,n}, \dots, W_{n,n})^{\mathsf{T}} and a n-dimensional
29
          (non-random) vector \mathbf{A}_n = (A_{1,n}, \dots, A_{n,n})^{\mathsf{T}} by
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          30
31
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          31
                                                                  \mathbf{W}_n := V_n \mathbf{Z}_n and \mathbf{A}_n := u_{p+1} V_n \Sigma_n (s_{\theta_0}^X)^{-\frac{1}{2}} \mathbf{1}_n.
```

2.4

2.8

Notice that  $\mathbf{W}_n$  is a *n*-dimensional standard Gaussian vector and we can write

$$J_{n}(u_{1},...,u_{p+1}) = \sum_{j=1}^{n} \left\{ n^{-\frac{1}{2}} \lambda_{j,n}(W_{j,n}^{2} - 1) + n^{-\frac{1}{2}(1 - \alpha_{X}(\xi_{0}))} A_{j,n} W_{j,n} \right\}.$$

Set  $U_{j,n} := n^{-\frac{1}{2}} \lambda_{j,n} (W_{j,n}^2 - 1) + \sigma_0^{-2} n^{-\frac{1}{2}(1 - \alpha_X(\xi_0))} A_{j,n} W_{j,n}$ . Notice that  $\{U_{j,n}\}_{j=1,\dots,n}$  is an independent triangle array with mean zero and variance

8 
$$\operatorname{Var}[U_{j,n}] = n^{-1} \lambda_{j,n}^2 \mathbb{E}[(W_{j,n}^2 - 1)^2] + n^{-(1 - \alpha_X(\xi_0))} A_{j,n}^2 \mathbb{E}[W_{j,n}^2]$$

$$+2n^{-\frac{1}{2}}n^{-\frac{1}{2}(1-\alpha_X(\xi_0))}\lambda_{j,n}A_{j,n}\mathbb{E}[(W_{j,n}^2-1)W_{j,n}]$$

$$=2n^{-1}\lambda_{j,n}^2 + n^{-(1-\alpha_X(\xi_0))}A_{j,n'}^2$$

where we used the facts that 

$$\mathbb{E}[(W_{j,n}^2 - 1)^2] = \mathbb{E}[W_{j,n}^4] - 2\mathbb{E}[W_{j,n}^2] + 1 = 2, \quad \mathbb{E}[(W_{j,n}^2 - 1)W_{j,n}] = 0.$$

Then we can also show that

$$\operatorname{Var}\left[\sum_{i=1}^{n} U_{j,n}\right] = \sum_{i=1}^{n} \operatorname{Var}[U_{j,n}] = \frac{2}{n} \sum_{i=1}^{n} \lambda_{j,n}^{2} + n^{-(1-\alpha_{X}(\xi_{0}))} \sum_{i=1}^{n} A_{j,n}^{2}$$
17
18

$$= \sum_{j=1}^{n} var[\alpha_{j,n}] - \sum_{j=1}^{n} \lambda_{j,n} + n$$

$$= \sum_{j=1}^{n} \lambda_{j,n}$$
18

$$= \frac{2}{n} \text{Tr}[\text{diag}(\lambda_{1,n}, \dots, \lambda_{n,n})^2] + n^{-(1-\alpha_X(\xi_0))} ||\mathbf{A}_n||_{\mathbb{R}^n}^2$$

$$= \frac{2}{n} \text{Tr}[(\Sigma_n(g_{\theta_0}^{u_1,\dots,u_p})\Sigma_n(s_{\theta_0}^X)^{-1})^2] + u_{p+1}^2 n^{-(1-\alpha_X(\xi_0))} (\mathbf{1}_n^\top \Sigma_n(s_{\theta_0}^X)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n)$$
 21

$$= \mathbf{u}_{p}^{\top} \begin{pmatrix} \widetilde{\mathcal{F}}_{p-1,n}(\theta_{0}) & \frac{1}{\sigma_{0}n} \text{Tr}[\Sigma_{n}(\partial_{\xi} s_{\theta_{0}}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta_{0}}^{X})^{-1}] \\ \text{sym.} & 2\sigma_{0}^{-2} \end{pmatrix} \mathbf{u}_{p} + u_{p+1}^{2} n^{-(1-\alpha_{X}(\xi_{0}))} (\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta_{0}}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{1}_{n}),$$
22
23

where 

$$\widetilde{\mathcal{F}}_{p-1,n}(\theta_0) := \frac{1}{2n} \begin{pmatrix} \operatorname{Tr}[(\Sigma_n(\partial_1 s_{\theta_0}^X) \Sigma_n(s_{\theta_0}^X)^{-1})^2] & \cdots & \operatorname{Tr}[\Sigma_n(\partial_1 s_{\theta_0}^X) \Sigma_n(s_{\theta_0}^X)^{-1} \Sigma_n(\partial_{p-1} s_{\theta_0}^X) \Sigma_n(s_{\theta_0}^X)^{-1}] \\ \vdots & \ddots & \vdots \\ \operatorname{Tr}[\Sigma_n(\partial_{p-1} s_{\theta_0}^X) \Sigma_n(s_{\theta_0}^X)^{-1} \Sigma_n(\partial_1 s_{\theta_0}^X) \Sigma_n(s_{\theta_0}^X)^{-1}] & \cdots & \operatorname{Tr}[(\Sigma_n(\partial_{p-1} s_{\theta_0}^X) \Sigma_n(s_{\theta_0}^X)^{-1})^2] \end{pmatrix}, \quad 26$$

so that Lemma 4 and Theorems 4.1 and 5.2 in Adenstedt (1974) yield

$$\lim_{32} \operatorname{Var} \left[ \sum_{j=1}^{n} U_{j,n} \right] = \mathbf{u}_{p}^{\top} \mathcal{F}_{p}(\theta_{0}) \mathbf{u}_{p} + u_{p+1}^{2} \frac{2\pi\sigma_{0}^{2} c_{X}(\xi_{0}) \Gamma(1 - \alpha_{X}(\xi_{0}))}{B(1 - \alpha_{X}(\xi_{0})/2, 1 - \alpha_{X}(\xi_{0})/2)} = \mathbf{u}_{p+1}^{\top} \mathcal{I}(\theta_{0}) \mathbf{u}_{p+1}.$$

Moreover, we can show that

$$\mathbb{E}[U_{j,n}^4] \leq 4n^{-2}\mathbb{E}[|\lambda_{j,n}(W_{j,n}^2 - 1)|^4] + 4\sigma_0^{-4}n^{2(1 - \alpha_X(\xi_0))}(\mathbf{1}_n^\top \Sigma_n(s_{\xi_0}^X)^{-1}\mathbf{1}_n)^{-4}\mathbb{E}[|A_{j,n}W_{j,n}|^4].$$

Here notice that, since  $\{W_{j,n}\}_{j=1}^n$  is an independent centered sequence for each  $n \in \mathbb{N}$ , we can show

$$\mathbb{E}\left[\left|\sum_{j=1}^{n} A_{j,n} W_{j,n}\right|^{4}\right] = \sum_{j_{1},j_{2},j_{3},j_{4}=1}^{n} \prod_{i=1}^{4} A_{j_{i},n} \mathbb{E}\left[\prod_{k=1}^{4} W_{j_{k},n}\right], = \sum_{j=1}^{n} A_{j,n}^{4} \mathbb{E}[W_{j,n}^{4}] + 3\left(\sum_{j=1}^{n} A_{j,n}^{2} \mathbb{E}[W_{j,n}^{2}]\right)^{2},$$

which implies

$$\sum_{i=1}^{n} \mathbb{E}[|A_{j,n}W_{j,n}|^{4}] = \mathbb{E}\left[\left|\sum_{i=1}^{n} A_{j,n}W_{j,n}\right|^{4}\right] - 3\left(\sum_{i=1}^{n} |A_{j,n}|^{2}\right)^{2}$$
11
12

$$= u_{p+1}^{4} \left( \mathbb{E}[|(\Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta_{0}}^{X})^{-\frac{1}{2}} \mathbf{1}_{n})^{\top} \mathbf{Z}_{n}|^{4}] - 3||\mathbf{A}_{n}||_{\mathbb{R}^{n}}^{2} \right)$$
<sub>14</sub>

$$= u_{p+1}^{4} \left( 3(\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top} \Sigma_{n} (s_{\theta_{0}}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{1}_{n})^{2} - 3(\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top} \Sigma_{n} (s_{\theta_{0}}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{1}_{n})^{2} \right) = 0,$$
15

where we used  $(\Sigma_n(s_{\theta_0}^X)^{-\frac{1}{2}}\mathbf{1}_n)^{\top}\mathbf{Z}_n \sim \mathcal{N}(0,\mathbf{1}_n^{\top}\Sigma_n(s_{\theta_0}^X)^{-1}\mathbf{1}_n)$ . Moreover, we can show

$$\mathbb{E}[(W_{j,n}^2 - 1)^4] = \mathbb{E}[W_{j,n}^8 - 4W_{j,n}^6 + 6W_{j,n}^4 - 4W_{j,n}^2 + 1] = 60,$$

so that we obtain

$$\sum_{j=1}^{n} \mathbb{E}[U_{j,n}^{4}] \leq \frac{240}{n^{2}} \sum_{j=1}^{n} \lambda_{j,n}^{4} = \frac{240}{n^{2}} \operatorname{Tr}[\operatorname{diag}(\lambda_{1,n}, \dots, \lambda_{n,n})^{4}] = \frac{240}{n^{2}} \operatorname{Tr}[(\Sigma_{n}(g_{\theta_{0}}^{u_{1}, \dots, u_{p}}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi_{0}}^{X})^{-1})^{4}] \to 0$$
21
22
23

using Lemma 4. Therefore, we have succeeded in verifying Lindeberg's condition.

25 So we conclude the result. 25

Recall that

$$e_{n,1}(\xi) := \bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) - \tilde{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) = -n^{-1}(\mu_n(\xi) - \mu_0)^2 \mathbf{1}_n^{\mathsf{T}} \Sigma_n(s_{\varepsilon}^X)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n,$$

$$\partial_{\xi} e_{n,1}(\xi) = -2n^{-1}(\mu_n(\xi) - \mu_0)\partial_{\xi}\mu_n(\xi)\mathbf{1}_n^{\top}\Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1}\mathbf{1}_n - n^{-1}(\mu_n(\xi) - \mu_0)^2\mathbf{1}_n^{\top}\partial_{\xi}\Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1}\mathbf{1}_n,$$

1	see (66) and (67). Notice that, using Lemmas 1 and 2 and the Cauchy-Schwarz	1
2	inequality, we can show that	2
3	$\sqrt{2}$	3
4	$ \sqrt{n}e_{n,1}(\xi_0) = o_{\mathbb{P}^n_{\vartheta_0}}(1) \text{ and } \sqrt{n}\partial_{\xi}e_{n,1}(\xi_0) = o_{\mathbb{P}^n_{\vartheta_0}}(1) \text{ as } n \to \infty. $	4
5	Moreover, $\mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n[\tilde{\sigma}_n^2(\xi_0)] = n^{-1} \text{Tr}[\Sigma_n(s_{\vartheta_0}^X)\Sigma_n(s_{\xi_0}^X)^{-1}] = \sigma_0^2$ holds so that we complete the	5
6	proof of (50).	6
7		7
8		8
9		9
10		10
11		11
12		12
13		13
14		14
15		15
16		16
17		17
18		18
19		19
20		20
21		21
22		22
23		23
24		24
25		25
26		26
27		27
28		28
29		29
30		30
31		31
32		32

APPENDIX B: Online Supplement to "Optimal Estimation for General Gaussian Processes" by Takabatake, Yu, and Zhang (Not for Publication) B.1. Some Useful Lemmas In this subsection, we summarize preliminary results used in the proof of theorems given in Section 2. The following two lemmas are useful to prove Theorems 1 and 2 and are frequently used in the proof of Theorems 1 and 2. Lemma 1: Under Assumption 1, we can show that for any  $i, j, k \in \{1, 2, \dots, p-1\}, \epsilon > 0$ and  $\theta \in \Theta$ ,  $\left|\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top}\partial_{i}\Sigma_{n}(s_{o}^{X})^{-1}\mathbf{1}_{n}\right| \leq C(\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top}\Sigma_{n}(s_{o}^{X})^{-1}\mathbf{1}_{n})n^{\varepsilon},$  $\left|\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\mathsf{T}}\partial_{i}^{2} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta}^{X})^{-1}\mathbf{1}_{n}\right| \leq C(\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\mathsf{T}}\Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta}^{X})^{-1}\mathbf{1}_{n})n^{\varepsilon},$  $\left|\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top}\partial_{i,j,k}^{3}\Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta}^{X})^{-1}\mathbf{1}_{n}\right| \leq C(\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top}\Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta}^{X})^{-1}\mathbf{1}_{n})n^{\varepsilon},$ and  $\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\Omega}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\Omega}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\Omega}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{1}_{n} \leq C(\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\Omega}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{1}_{n}) n^{(\alpha_{X}(\xi_{0}) - \alpha_{X}(\xi))_{+}}$  $\mathbf{1}_n^{\top} \partial_i \Sigma_n(s_{\theta}^X)^{-1} \Sigma_n(s_{\theta_0}^X) \partial_i \Sigma_n(s_{\theta}^X)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n \leq C(\mathbf{1}_n^{\top} \Sigma_n(s_{\theta}^X)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n) n^{(\alpha_X(\xi_0) - \alpha_X(\xi))_+ + \varepsilon}$  $\mathbf{1}_n^\top \partial_{i,j}^2 \Sigma_n(s_\theta^X)^{-1} \Sigma_n(s_{\theta_n}^X) \partial_{i,j}^2 \Sigma_n(s_\theta^X)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n \leq C(\mathbf{1}_n^\top \Sigma_n(s_\theta^X)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n) n^{(\alpha_X(\xi_0) - \alpha_X(\xi))_+ + \varepsilon},$  $\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top} \partial_{i,j,k}^{3} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta_{0}}^{X}) \partial_{i,i,k}^{3} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{1}_{n} \leq C(\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{1}_{n}) n^{(\alpha_{X}(\xi_{0}) - \alpha_{X}(\xi))_{+} + \varepsilon}$ Lemma 2: For any  $q \in \mathbb{N}$ , there exists a positive constant  $C_q$  such that for any  $i, j, k \in \mathbb{N}$  $\{1,2,\cdots,p-1\}, \ \varepsilon>0 \ and \ \theta\in\Theta$  $\mathbb{E}_{S_0}^n \left[ \left| \mu_n(\xi) - \mu_0 \right|^q \right] \le C_q (\mathbf{1}_n^\top \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n)^{-\frac{q}{2}} n^{\frac{q}{2}(\alpha_X(\xi_0) - \alpha_X(\xi))_+}$  $\mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n \left[ \left| \partial_i \mu_n(\xi) \right|^q \right] \leq C_q (\mathbf{1}_n^\top \Sigma_n(s_{\varepsilon}^X)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n)^{-\frac{q}{2}} n^{\frac{q}{2}(\alpha_X(\xi_0) - \alpha_X(\xi))_+ + \varepsilon},$  $\mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n \left[ \left| \partial_{i,j}^2 \mu_n(\xi) \right|^q \right] \leq C_q (\mathbf{1}_n^\top \Sigma_n(s_\xi^X)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n)^{-\frac{q}{2}} n^{\frac{q}{2}(\alpha_X(\xi_0) - \alpha_X(\xi))_+ + \varepsilon},$  $\mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n \left[ \left| \partial_{i,j,k}^3 \mu_n(\xi) \right|^q \right] \leq C_q (\mathbf{1}_n^\top \Sigma_n(s_\xi^X)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n)^{-\frac{q}{2}} n^{\frac{q}{2}(\alpha_X(\xi_0) - \alpha_X(\xi))_+ + \varepsilon}.$ To prove consistency and the asymptotic normality of the exact MLE in Theo-

rem 1, we need to verify uniform convergence of  $\sigma^2(\xi)$  and its derivatives. Then

we repeatedly use the following Sobolev inequality, which can be proved using Theorem 4.12 of Adams and Fournier (2003) and the Fubini theorem.

Lemma 3—The Sobolev Inequality: Let  $d \in \mathbb{N}$ ,  $\mathring{\Theta}_*$  be a bounded open cube in  $\mathbb{R}^d$ ,  $\Theta_*$  be the closure of  $\Theta_*$ , and  $\{(X_n, \mathcal{A}_n, \mathbb{P}_*^n)\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$  be a sequence of complete probability spaces. Assume that  $\{u_n(\theta, x_n)\}_{(\theta, x_n) \in \Theta_* \times X_n}$  is a sequence of pathwise continuously differentiable random fields, i.e. for each  $n \in \mathbb{N}$ , it holds that

- the function  $\theta \mapsto u_n(\theta, \omega_n)$  is continuously differentiable on  $\mathring{\Theta}_*$  and uniformly continuous on  $\Theta_*$  for  $\mathbb{P}_*^n$ -a.s.  $x_n \in \mathcal{X}_n$ ,
- the functions  $u_n(\cdot,\cdot)$  and  $\partial_{\theta}u_n(\cdot,\cdot)$  on  $\Theta_* \times X_n$  are  $\mathcal{B}(\Theta_*) \otimes X_n$ -measurable, where  $\mathcal{B}(\Theta_*)$  denotes the Borel  $\sigma$ -algebra on the set  $\Theta_*$ .

Then for any  $q \in \mathbb{N}$  satisfying q > d, there exists a positive constant  $C_1 = C_1(q, d)$ , which is independent of n,  $x_n$  and  $u_n(\cdot, \cdot)$ , such that

$$\sup_{\theta' \in \Theta_*} \left| u_n(\theta', x_n) \right|^q \le C_1 \left[ \int_{\Theta_*} \left| u_n(\theta', x_n) \right|^q d\theta' + \int_{\Theta_*} \left\| \partial_{\theta} u_n(\theta', x_n) \right\|_{\mathbb{R}^d}^q d\theta' \right]$$

hold for any  $n \in \mathbb{N}$  and  $\mathbb{P}_*^n$ -a.s.  $\omega_n \in X_n$ . In particular, we get

$$\mathbb{E}^{\mathbb{P}_{*}^{n}}\left[\sup_{\theta'\in\Theta_{*}}\left|u_{n}(\theta',\cdot)\right|^{q}\right] \leq C_{2}\sup_{\theta'\in\Theta_{*}}\left\{\mathbb{E}^{\mathbb{P}_{*}^{n}}\left[\left|u_{n}(\theta',\cdot)\right|^{q}\right] + \mathbb{E}^{\mathbb{P}_{*}^{n}}\left[\left\|\partial_{\theta}u_{n}(\theta',\cdot)\right\|_{\mathbb{R}^{d}}^{q}\right]\right\}$$

for the positive constant  $C_2 := C_1(q,d)m_d(\Theta_*)$ , where  $m_d(A)$  denotes the Lebesgue measure of a measurable set A of  $\mathbb{R}^d$ .

Remark 5: We provide a clarification regarding the proof of Lemma 3. In the Sobolev inequality and the Sobolev embedding theorem, the geometric structure of the domain and its boundary plays an essential role. The version of the Sobolev embedding theorem given in Theorem 4.12 of Adams and Fournier (2003) is stated under the assumption that the domain  $\Theta_*$  satisfies the *strong locally Lipschitz condition*; see Section 4.9 of Adams and Fournier (2003) for its definition. However, since  $\Theta_*$  is bounded, it suffices to assume that  $\Theta_*$  has a *locally Lipschitz boundary*, that is, for each point  $\theta_* \in \partial \Theta_*$ , there exists a neighborhood  $U(\theta_*)$  such that  $U(\theta_*) \cap \partial \Theta_*$  is the graph of a Lipschitz continuous function. In particular, any bounded open cube in  $\mathbb{R}^d$  has a locally Lipschitz boundary. Therefore, Theorem 4.12 in Adams and Fournier (2003) directly implies the result stated in Lemma 3.

Finally, we recall Lemma 3 of ?, which provides a precise approximation error bound for the trace of the product of Toeplitz matrices and the inverses of (possibly different) Toeplitz matrices. The entries of these matrices are defined via the Fourier transforms of the spectral density function and their derivatives with respect to 4 model parameters. This result is particularly useful for evaluating the cumulants of quadratic forms of Gaussian vectors arising from stationary Gaussian time series, as well as the cumulants of their derivatives with respect to model parameters, where the matrix in the quadratic form is given by the inverse of a Toeplitz matrix associated with a spectral density function. Before stating the result of Lemma 3 of ?, we prepare notations. Let  $\Pi := [-\pi, \pi]$ . 10 For non-negative sequences  $\{a_n\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$  and  $\{b_n\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$ , we write  $a_n \leq b_n$  if there ex-11 ists a constant C > 0 such that  $a_n \le Cb_n$  for sufficiently large n. For a set  $\Theta_*$ of  $\mathbb{R}^q$  and sequences of positive functions  $\{a_n(\theta)\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$  and  $\{b_n(\theta)\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$  on  $\Theta_*$ , we write  $a_n(\theta) \lesssim_u b_n(\theta)$  (resp.  $a_n(\theta) = o_n(b_n(\theta))$  as  $n \to \infty$ ) compact uniformly on  $\Theta_*$  if  $\sup_{\theta \in \mathcal{K}} |a_n(\theta)/b_n(\theta)| \lesssim 1$  (resp.  $\sup_{\theta \in \mathcal{K}} |a_n(\theta)/b_n(\theta)| = o(1)$  as  $n \to \infty$ ) for any com-15 pact subset K of  $\Theta_*$ . Moreover, for a set A of  $\mathbb{R}^r$  and sequences of functions  $\{a_n(x,\theta)\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$  and  $\{b_n(x,\theta)\}_{n\in\mathbb{N}}$  on  $\mathbb{R}^r \times \Theta_*$ , which are always positive on  $A \times \Theta_*$ , we 17 write  $a_n(x,\theta) \lesssim_u b_n(x,\theta)$  uniformly on  $A \times \Theta_*$  if  $\sup_{x \in A} |a_n(x,\theta)/b_n(x,\theta)| \lesssim_u 1$  compact uniformly on  $\Theta_*$ . Finally, we introduce the following function spaces  $\mathcal{F}_{\gamma}$  and  $\mathcal{F}_{\gamma}^{(1)}$ 19 depending on some continuous function  $\gamma: \Theta \to (-\infty, 1)$ : 20 20 21 21  $\mathcal{F}_{\gamma} := \left\{ f \in L^{1}(\Pi \times \Theta) : |x|^{\gamma(\theta)} |f(x,\theta)| \leq_{u} 1 \text{ uniformly on } \Pi_{0} \times \Theta \right\},$ 22 22  $\mathcal{F}_{\gamma}^{(1)} := \left\{ f \in \mathcal{F}_{\gamma} \cap C_0^1(\Pi \times \Theta) : |x|^{\gamma(\theta)+1} \left| \frac{\mathrm{d}f}{\mathrm{d}x}(x,\theta) \right| \lesssim_u 1 \text{ uniformly on } \Pi_0 \times \Theta \right\},\,$ 23 23 24 24 25 25 where  $L^1(\Pi \times \Theta)$  (resp.  $C_0^1(\Pi \times \Theta)$ ) denotes the set of functions  $f(x,\theta)$  on  $\Pi \times \Theta$ 26 such that  $x \mapsto f(x, \theta)$  is integrable on  $\Pi$  (resp. continuously differentiable on  $\Pi_0$ ) 27 2.7 for  $\theta \in \Theta$ . 2.8 2.8 29 29 LEMMA 4—cf. Lemma 3 of ?: Let  $q \in \mathbb{N}$  and  $\alpha_i$  and  $\beta_i$  be continuous functions on 30  $\Theta_{\xi}$  to  $(-\infty,1)$  for each  $j=1,\cdots,p$ . For all  $j=1,\cdots,q$ , we assume  $g_j \in \mathcal{F}_{\alpha_j}^{(1)}$ ,  $h_j \in \mathcal{F}_{\beta_j}^{(1)}$  and

 $x \mapsto g_i(x,\theta)$  and  $x \mapsto h_i(x,\theta)$  can be extended to periodic functions on  $\mathbb{R}$  with period  $2\pi$ 

for each  $\theta \in \Theta$ . Set  $\psi_q(\underline{\xi}) := \sum_{r=1}^q (\alpha(\xi_{2r-1}) - \alpha(\xi_{2r}))$  for  $\underline{\xi} = (\xi_1, \dots, \xi_{2r})^{\mathsf{T}}$ . Then we obtain

$$n^{-\psi_{q}(\underline{\xi})-\epsilon} \left| \operatorname{Tr} \left[ \prod_{r=1}^{q} \Sigma_{n} (f_{r,\theta_{2r-1}}) \Sigma_{n} (f_{\theta_{2r}})^{-1} \right] - \frac{n}{2\pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \prod_{r=1}^{q} \frac{f_{r,\theta_{2r-1}}(x)}{f_{\theta_{2r}}^{n}(x)} dx \right| = o(1)$$

as  $n \to \infty$  uniformly on compact subsets of  $\Theta_{\xi}(\iota)$  for any  $\epsilon > 0$  and  $\iota \in (0,1)$ .

We provide a remark on the proof of Lemma 3 in ?. The proof relies critically on Theorem 2 of Lieberman and Phillips (2004) and Takabatake (2024). As a result, the assertion of Lemma 3 in ? remains valid and can now be justified using Theorem 1 in Takabatake (2024), in place of Theorem 2 in Lieberman and Phillips (2004).

Here we prepare the uniform convergence of  $\partial_i \bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi)$  and  $\partial_{i,j}^2 \bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi)$  on  $\Theta_{\xi}(\iota)$ , whose proof is left to Section B.2.

Lemma 5: Under Assumption 1, we can show

$$\sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{\mathcal{E}}(t)} \left| \partial_i \bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) - \partial_i \sigma^2(\xi) \right| = o_{\mathbb{P}_{\vartheta_0}^n}(1), \sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{\mathcal{E}}(t)} \left| \partial_{i,j}^2 \bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) - \partial_{i,j}^2 \sigma^2(\xi) \right| = o_{\mathbb{P}_{\vartheta_0}^n}(1)$$

for i, j = 1, ..., p-1 and  $\iota \in (0,1)$ , where  $\sigma^2(\xi)$  is defined in (24). In particular, we write

$$\partial_i \sigma^2(\xi) = \frac{\sigma_0^2}{2\pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \left( -\frac{\partial_i s_\xi^X(\omega)}{s_\xi^X(\omega)} \right) \left( \frac{s_{\xi_0}^X(\omega)}{s_\xi^X(\omega)} \right) d\omega = -\frac{\sigma_0^2}{2\pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \partial_i \log s_\xi^X(\omega) \left( \frac{s_{\xi_0}^X(\omega)}{s_\xi^X(\omega)} \right) d\omega,$$

$$\partial_{i,j}^2 \sigma^2(\xi) = \frac{\sigma_0^2}{2\pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \left( -\frac{\partial_{i,j}^2 s_{\xi}^X(\omega)}{s_{\xi}^X(\omega)} \right) \left( \frac{s_{\xi_0}^X(\omega)}{s_{\xi}^X(\omega)} \right) d\omega + \frac{\sigma_0^2}{2\pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} 2 \left( \partial_i \log s_{\xi}^X(\omega) \right) \left( \partial_j \log s_{\xi}^X(\omega) \right) \left( \frac{s_{\xi_0}^X(\omega)}{s_{\xi}^X(\omega)} \right) d\omega.$$

Define (p-1)th matrix-valued continuous functions  $\mathcal{G}_{p-1,n}(\xi) := (\mathcal{G}_n^{i,j}(\xi))_{i,j=1,\dots,p-1}$  and  $\mathcal{G}_{p-1}(\xi,\theta_0) := (\mathcal{G}^{i,j}(\xi,\theta_0))_{i,j=1,\dots,p-1}$  by  $\mathcal{G}_n^{i,j}(\xi) := -\frac{1}{n}\partial_{i,j}^2 \bar{\ell}_n(\xi)$  and

$$\mathcal{G}^{i,j}(\xi,\theta_0) := -\frac{1}{2} \left( -\frac{\partial_i \sigma^2(\xi)}{\sigma^2(\xi)} \right) \left( -\frac{\partial_j \sigma^2(\xi)}{\sigma^2(\xi)} \right) + \frac{1}{2\sigma^2(\xi)} \partial_{i,j}^2 \sigma^2(\xi)$$
28
29

$$+\frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \frac{\partial_{i,j}^{2} s_{\xi}^{X}(\omega)}{s_{\xi}^{X}(\omega)} d\omega - \frac{1}{4\pi} \int_{-\pi}^{\pi} \left(\partial_{i} \log s_{\xi}^{X}(\omega)\right) \left(\partial_{j} \log s_{\xi}^{X}(\omega)\right) d\omega$$

for each i, j = 1, ..., p - 1. Notice that, using the expressions of  $\partial_i \sigma^2(\xi_0)$  and  $\partial_{i,j}^2 \sigma^2(\xi_0)$ in Lemma 5, we can write

$$\mathcal{G}_{p-1}(\xi_0) := \mathcal{G}_{p-1}(\xi_0, \theta_0) = -\frac{1}{2} a_{p-1}(\xi_0) a_{p-1}(\xi_0)^\top + \mathcal{F}_{p-1}(\xi_0).$$

Moreover, using the expression in (37), Lemma 4, the uniform convergence in (31)

and Lemma 5, we obtain, for i, j = 1, ..., p - 1,

$$\sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{\mathcal{E}}(t)} |\mathcal{G}_n^{i,j}(\xi) - \mathcal{G}^{i,j}(\xi,\theta_0)| = o_{\mathbb{P}_{\vartheta_0}^n}(1) \text{ as } n \to \infty.$$
 (55)

Moreover, we also prepare the following central limit theorem, whose proof is omitted since a stronger result than Lemma 6 is proved in (49) and it can be proved as a corollary of (49).

Lemma 6: Under Assumption 1, we can show

$$\bar{\zeta}_{n} := \operatorname{diag}\left(-\frac{\sqrt{n}}{2\sigma_{0}^{2}}I_{p-1}, \frac{\sqrt{n}}{\sigma_{0}^{3}}\right) \begin{pmatrix} \partial_{\xi}\bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi_{0}) - \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n}[\partial_{\xi}\tilde{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\theta_{0})] \\ \bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi_{0}) - \sigma_{0}^{2} \end{pmatrix} \to \mathcal{N}(0, \mathcal{F}_{p}(\theta_{0})) \text{ as } n \to \infty,$$

$$15$$

$$16$$

where the matrix  $\mathcal{F}_{p}(\theta)$  is defined in (3).

PROOF OF LEMMA 1: First, by the chain rule, we have

$$\partial_i \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1} = -\Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1} \Sigma_n(\partial_i s_{\xi}^X) \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1},$$

$$\partial_{i,j}^{2} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} = \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{j}s_{\xi}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{i}s_{\xi}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1}$$
21
22

$$-\Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1}\Sigma_n(\partial_{i,j}^2s_{\xi}^X)\Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1} + \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1}\Sigma_n(\partial_{i}s_{\xi}^X)\Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1}\Sigma_n(\partial_{j}s_{\xi}^X)\Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1},$$

$$\partial_{i,j,k}^{3} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} = -\sum_{n} (s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{k}s_{\xi}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{j}s_{\xi}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{i}s_{\xi}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1}$$

$$+ \Sigma_n(s_{\varepsilon}^X)^{-1} \Sigma_n(\partial_{i\varepsilon}^2 s_{\varepsilon}^X) \Sigma_n(s_{\varepsilon}^X)^{-1} \Sigma_n(\partial_i s_{\varepsilon}^X) \Sigma_n(s_{\varepsilon}^X)^{-1}$$
<sup>25</sup>

$$-\Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1}\Sigma_n(\partial_j s_{\xi}^X)\Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1}\Sigma_n(\partial_k s_{\xi}^X)\Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1}\Sigma_n(\partial_i s_{\xi}^X)\Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1}$$

$$+ \Sigma_n(s_{\varepsilon}^X)^{-1} \Sigma_n(\partial_i s_{\varepsilon}^X) \Sigma_n(s_{\varepsilon}^X)^{-1} \Sigma_n(\partial_{i,\varepsilon}^2 s_{\varepsilon}^X) \Sigma_n(s_{\varepsilon}^X)^{-1}$$
 28

$$-\Sigma_{n}(s_{\varsigma}^{X})^{-1}\Sigma_{n}(\partial_{i}s_{\varsigma}^{X})\Sigma_{n}(s_{\varsigma}^{X})^{-1}\Sigma_{n}(\partial_{i}s_{\varsigma}^{X})\Sigma_{n}(s_{\varsigma}^{X})^{-1}\Sigma_{n}(\partial_{k}s_{\varsigma}^{X})\Sigma_{n}(s_{\varsigma}^{X})^{-1}$$
<sup>29</sup>

$$+ \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1}\Sigma_{n}(\partial_{k}s_{\xi}^{X})\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1}\Sigma_{n}(\partial_{i,j}^{2}s_{\xi}^{X})\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} - \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1}\Sigma_{n}(\partial_{i,j,k}^{3}s_{\xi}^{X})\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1}$$
31
32

$$+ \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{i,j}^{2} s_{\xi}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{k} s_{\xi}^{X})$$
32

In the rest of the proof, we only prove the second assertion because, from the above expressions of the derivatives  $\partial_i \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1}$ ,  $\partial_{i,j}^2 \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1}$  and  $\partial_{i,j,k}^3 \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1}$ , we can see that the other assertions can be proved similarly. Notice that we can show

$$\left|\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\mathsf{T}}\partial_{i,j}^{2}\Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta}^{X})^{-1}\mathbf{1}_{n}\right| \leq \mathbf{1}_{n}^{\mathsf{T}}\Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta}^{X})^{-1}\Sigma_{n}(|\partial_{i,j}^{2}s_{\theta}^{X}|)\Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta}^{X})^{-1}\mathbf{1}_{n}$$

$$+2\sum_{m_{1},m_{2}\in\{+,-\}}\left|\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\mathsf{T}}\Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta}^{X})^{-1}\Sigma_{n}((\partial_{j}s_{\theta}^{X})_{m_{2}})\Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta}^{X})^{-1}\Sigma_{n}((\partial_{i}s_{\theta}^{X})_{m_{1}})\Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta}^{X})^{-1}\mathbf{1}_{n}\right|,$$

$$12$$

so that we conclude the second assertions using Lemma 5.3 in Dahlhaus (1989) and Lemma 6 ?. Therefore, we finish the proof.

Q.E.D.

Proof of Lemma 2: Since we have

$$\mu_n(\xi) - \mu_0 = \frac{\mathbf{1}_n^{\top} \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1} (\mathbf{X}_n - \mu_0 \mathbf{1}_n)}{\mathbf{1}_n^{\top} \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n} \sim \mathcal{N} \left( 0, \frac{\mathbf{1}_n^{\top} \Sigma_n(s_{\theta}^X)^{-1} \Sigma_n(s_{\theta}^X) \Sigma_n(s_{\theta}^X)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n}{(\mathbf{1}_n^{\top} \Sigma_n(s_{\theta}^X)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n)^2} \right)$$
(56)

under the distribution  $\mathbb{P}_{\vartheta_0}^n$ , we can show that

$$\mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ \left| \mu_{n}(\xi) - \mu_{0} \right|^{q} \right] = 2^{\frac{q}{2}} \Gamma \left( \frac{q+1}{2} \right) \pi^{-\frac{1}{2}} \left| \frac{(\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{1}_{n})^{\frac{1}{2}}}{\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{1}_{n}} \right|^{q}$$
28
29
30

so that the first assertion follows from Lemma 1.

$$\begin{array}{lll} & \text{Set } \mathbf{Z}_{n} \coloneqq \mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu_{0} \mathbf{1}_{n}. \text{ First, note that,} \\ & \partial_{i}\mu_{u}(\xi) = \frac{\mathbf{1}_{n}^{T} \partial_{i}\Sigma_{m}(\xi_{k}^{Y})^{-1} \mathbf{X}_{n}}{\mathbf{1}_{n}^{T} \Sigma_{m}(\xi_{k}^{Y})^{-1} \mathbf{X}_{n}} - \mu_{u}(\xi) \frac{\mathbf{1}_{n}^{T} \partial_{i}\Sigma_{m}(\xi_{k}^{Y})^{-1} \mathbf{1}_{n}}{\mathbf{1}_{n}^{T} \Sigma_{m}(\xi_{k}^{Y})^{-1} \mathbf{1}_{n}} = \frac{\mathbf{1}_{n}^{T} \partial_{i}\Sigma_{m}(\xi_{k}^{Y})^{-1} \mathbf{Z}_{n}}{\mathbf{1}_{n}^{T} \Sigma_{m}(\xi_{k}^{Y})^{-1} \mathbf{I}_{n}} - (\mu_{u}(\xi) - \mu_{0}) \frac{\mathbf{1}_{n}^{T} \partial_{i}\Sigma_{m}(\xi_{k}^{Y})^{-1} \mathbf{I}_{n}}{\mathbf{1}_{n}^{T} \Sigma_{m}(\xi_{k}^{Y})^{-1} \mathbf{I}_{n}} - (\mathbf{1}_{u}(\xi) - \mu_{0}) \frac{\mathbf{1}_{n}^{T} \partial_{i}\Sigma_{m}(\xi_{k}^{Y})^{-1} \mathbf{I}_{n}}{\mathbf{1}_{n}^{T} \Sigma_{m}(\xi_{k}^{Y})^{-1} \mathbf{I}_{n}} - (\mathbf{1}_{n}^{T} \partial_{i}\Sigma_{m}(\xi_{k}^{Y})^{-1} \mathbf{I}_{n}) - (\mathbf{1}_{n}^{T} \partial_{i}\Sigma_{m}(\xi_{k}^{Y})^{-1} \mathbf{I}_{n}} - (\mathbf{1}_{n}^{T} \partial_{i}\Sigma_{m}(\xi_{k}^{Y})^{-1} \mathbf{I}_{n}) - (\mathbf{1}_{n}^{T} \partial_{i}\Sigma_{m$$

so that we conclude the second assertion of Lemma 2 using Lemma 1 and the first

assertion of Lemma 2. Moreover, using Lemma 1, we can also show that there exists

2.8

a positive constant  $C_q$  such that for any  $\theta \in \Theta$  and  $\varepsilon > 0$ ,

$$\mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ \left| \partial_{i,j}^{2} \mu_{n}(\xi) \right|^{q} \right] \leq C_{q} \left( \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ \left| \frac{\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\mathsf{T}} \partial_{i,j}^{2} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{Z}_{n}}{\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\mathsf{T}} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{1}_{n}} \right|^{q} \right] + \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ \left| \frac{\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\mathsf{T}} \partial_{i} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{Z}_{n}}{\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\mathsf{T}} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{1}_{n}} \right|^{q} \right] n^{\varepsilon} \right) + C_{q} n^{\varepsilon} \left( \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ \left| \partial_{j} \mu_{n}(\xi) \right|^{q} \right] + \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ \left| \mu_{n}(\xi) - \mu_{0} \right|^{q} \right] \right),$$

$$\mathbb{E}_{S_0}^n \left[ \left| \partial_{i,ik}^3 \mu_n(\xi) \right|^q \right]$$

$$\begin{array}{ll}
\mathbf{10} & \\
\mathbf{11} & \leq C_{q} \max_{i,j,k \in \{1,\cdots,p\}} \left( \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ \left| \frac{\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top} \partial_{i,j,k}^{3} \Sigma_{n}(\boldsymbol{s}_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{Z}_{n}}{\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top} \Sigma_{n}(\boldsymbol{s}_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{1}_{n}} \right|^{q} \right] + \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ \left| \frac{\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top} \partial_{i,j}^{2} \Sigma_{n}(\boldsymbol{s}_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{Z}_{n}}{\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top} \Sigma_{n}(\boldsymbol{s}_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{1}_{n}} \right|^{q} \right] n^{\varepsilon} + \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ \left| \frac{\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top} \partial_{i,j,k} \Sigma_{n}(\boldsymbol{s}_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{Z}_{n}}{\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top} \Sigma_{n}(\boldsymbol{s}_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{1}_{n}} \right|^{q} \right] n^{\varepsilon} \right] \\
+ C_{q} n^{\varepsilon} \max_{i,j \in \{1,\cdots,p\}} \left( \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ \left| \partial_{i,j}^{2} \mu_{n}(\xi) \right|^{q} \right] + \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ \left| \partial_{i} \mu_{n}(\xi) \right|^{q} \right] + \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ \left| \mu_{n}(\xi) - \mu_{0} \right|^{q} \right] \right).
\end{array}$$

Since we can compute the absolute moments of Gaussian random variables by

$$\mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n \left[ \left| \mathbf{1}_n^\top \partial_{i,j}^2 \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1} \mathbf{Z}_n \right|^q \right] = 2^{\frac{q}{2}} \Gamma \left( \frac{q+1}{2} \right) \pi^{-\frac{1}{2}} (\mathbf{1}_n^\top \partial_{i,j}^2 \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1} \Sigma_n(s_{\theta_0}^X) \partial_{i,j}^2 \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n)^{\frac{q}{2}},$$

$$\mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n}\left[\left|\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top}\partial_{i,j,k}^{3}\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1}\mathbf{Z}_{n}\right|^{q}\right] = 2^{\frac{q}{2}}\Gamma\left(\frac{q+1}{2}\right)\pi^{-\frac{1}{2}}(\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top}\partial_{i,j,k}^{3}\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1}\Sigma_{n}(s_{\theta_{0}}^{X})\partial_{i,j,k}^{3}\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1}\mathbf{1}_{n})^{\frac{q}{2}}, \quad _{18}^{17}$$

we can also conclude the third and fourth assertions of Lemma 2 using Lemma 1 and the other assertion of Lemma 2 similarly. Therefore, the proof is complete. *Q.E.D.* 

Recall that 

$$\bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) = \frac{1}{n} (\mathbf{X}_n - \mu_n(\xi) \mathbf{1}_n)^\top \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1} (\mathbf{X}_n - \mu_n(\xi) \mathbf{1}_n), \quad \mu_n(\xi) = \frac{\mathbf{1}_n^\top \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1} \mathbf{X}_n}{\mathbf{1}_n^\top \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n},$$

$$e_{n,1}(\xi) := \bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) - \tilde{\sigma}_n^2(\xi), e_{n,2}(\xi) := \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n[\tilde{\sigma}_n^2(\xi)] - \sigma^2(\xi), e_{n,3}(\xi) := \tilde{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) - \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n[\tilde{\sigma}_n^2(\xi)], \text{ and}$$

$$\partial_{\xi} e_{n,1}(\xi) = -2n^{-1}(\mu_n(\xi) - \mu_0)\partial_{\xi}\mu_n(\xi)\mathbf{1}_n^{\top} \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1}\mathbf{1}_n - n^{-1}(\mu_n(\xi) - \mu_0)^2\mathbf{1}_n^{\top}\partial_{\xi}\Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1}\mathbf{1}_n,$$
30
30

see (67). In the rest of the proof, we will show the error terms  $e_{n,i}(\xi)$ , i = 1,2,3 are 

negligible uniformly in  $\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)$  as  $n \to \infty$ .

First, we evaluate the first term  $e_{n,1}(\xi)$ . Notice that we can show

Similar calculations to (72) using the Sobolev inequality in Lemma 3 and the Fubini Theorem yield that for each q > p-1 and  $\iota \in (0,1)$ , there exists a positive constant  $C_q$  such that for any  $i, j \in \{1, 2, \dots, p-1\}$ ,

$$\mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ \sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)} |\partial_{i,j}^{2} e_{n,1}(\xi)|^{q} \right] \leq C_{q} \sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)} \left( \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ |\partial_{i,j}^{2} e_{n,1}(\xi)|^{q} \right] + \sum_{k=1}^{p} \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ |\partial_{i,j,k}^{3} e_{n,1}(\xi)|^{q} \right] \right). \tag{59}$$

Using the above expressions of  $\partial_{i,j}^2 e_{n,1}(\xi)$  and  $\partial_{i,j,k}^3 e_{n,1}(\xi)$ , Lemmas 1 and 2 and the 26 Cauchy-Schwarz inequality, the RHS of (59) goes to zero as  $n \to \infty$  so that we conclude  $e_{n,1}(\xi)$  is negligible uniformly in  $\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)$  as  $n \to \infty$ .

Next, we evaluate the second term  $e_{n,2}(\xi)$ . Since  $\mathbb{E}^n_{\vartheta_0}[\tilde{\sigma}^2_n(\xi)] = \sigma_0^2 n^{-1} \text{Tr}[\Sigma_n(s_{\xi_0}^X) \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1}]$ , we can show

$$\partial_i \mathbb{E}^n_{\vartheta_0} [\tilde{\sigma}_n^2(\xi)] = -\frac{\sigma_0^2}{n} \text{Tr}[\Sigma_n(s_{\xi_0}^X) \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1} \Sigma_n(\partial_i s_{\xi}^X) \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1}],$$

$$\frac{1}{2} \qquad \partial_{i,j}^{2} \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} [\tilde{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi)] = \frac{2\sigma_{0}^{2}}{n} \text{Tr}[\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi_{0}}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{j}s_{\xi}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{i}s_{\xi}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1}] \qquad \qquad \frac{1}{2} \\
-\frac{\sigma_{0}^{2}}{n} \text{Tr}[\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi_{0}}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{i,j}^{2}s_{\xi}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1}], \qquad \qquad \frac{3}{4}$$

where we used the facts that  $\text{Tr}[A] = \text{Tr}[A^{\top}]$  and Tr[AB] = Tr[BA] hold for any square matrices A and B in the last inequality, so that, using the expressions of  $\partial_i \sigma^2(\xi)$  and  $\partial_{i,j}^2 \sigma^2(\xi)$  in Lemma 5 and Lemma 4, we conclude  $\partial_i e_{n,2}(\xi)$  and  $\partial_{i,j}^2 e_{n,2}(\xi)$  vanish uniformly on  $\Theta_{\xi}(\iota)$  as  $n \to \infty$ .

Finally, we consider the third term  $e_{n,3}(\xi)$ . The Sobolev inequality in Lemma 3 yields that for any  $\iota \in (0,1)$  and 2q > p-1, there exists a positive constant  $C_{2q}$  such that for any  $i,j,k=1,\ldots,p-1$ ,

$$\mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n \left[ \sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}(t)} |\partial_i e_{n,3}(\xi)|^{2q} \right] \le C_{2q} \sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}(t)} \left( \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n \left[ |\partial_i e_{n,3}(\xi)|^{2q} \right] + \sum_{i=1}^{p-1} \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n \left[ |\partial_{i,j}^2 e_{n,3}(\xi)|^{2q} \right] \right), \tag{60}$$

$$\mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ \sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)} |\partial_{i,j}^{2} e_{n,3}(\xi)|^{2q} \right] \leq C_{2q} \sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)} \left( \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ |\partial_{i,j}^{2} e_{n,3}(\xi)|^{2q} \right] + \sum_{j=1}^{p-1} \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ |\partial_{i,j,k}^{3} e_{n,3}(\xi)|^{2q} \right] \right). \tag{61}$$

<sup>16</sup> Notice that we can show

$$\frac{17}{18} \quad \partial_{i}\bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi) = -\frac{1}{n}(\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu_{0}\mathbf{1}_{n})^{\top} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{i}s_{\xi}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} (\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu_{0}\mathbf{1}_{n}) \\
18 \quad \partial_{i,j}^{2}\tilde{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi) = \frac{2}{n}(\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu_{0}\mathbf{1}_{n})^{\top} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{i}s_{\xi}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{j}s_{\xi}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} (\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu_{0}\mathbf{1}_{n}) \\
19 \quad -\frac{1}{n}(\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu_{0}\mathbf{1}_{n})^{\top} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{i}s_{\xi}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} (\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu_{0}\mathbf{1}_{n}) \\
10 \quad -\frac{1}{n}(\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu_{0}\mathbf{1}_{n})^{\top} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{i}s_{\xi}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} (\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu_{0}\mathbf{1}_{n}) \\
10 \quad -\frac{1}{n}(\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu_{0}\mathbf{1}_{n})^{\top} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{i}s_{\xi}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} (\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu_{0}\mathbf{1}_{n}) \\
11 \quad 20 \quad -\frac{1}{n}(\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu_{0}\mathbf{1}_{n})^{\top} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{i}s_{\xi}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{j}s_{\xi}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} (\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu_{0}\mathbf{1}_{n}) \\
12 \quad +\frac{2}{n}(\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu_{0}\mathbf{1}_{n})^{\top} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{i}s_{\xi}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{j}s_{\xi}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{j}s_{\xi}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} (\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu_{0}\mathbf{1}_{n}) \\
12 \quad +\frac{2}{n}(\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu_{0}\mathbf{1}_{n})^{\top} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{i}s_{\xi}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{j}s_{\xi}^{X}) \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \Sigma_{n}(\partial_{j}s_{\xi}^$$

which implies  $\partial_i \mathbb{E}^n_{\vartheta_0}[\tilde{\sigma}^2_n(\xi)] = \mathbb{E}^n_{\vartheta_0}[\partial_i \tilde{\sigma}^2_n(\xi)], \ \partial^2_{i,i} \mathbb{E}^n_{\vartheta_0}[\tilde{\sigma}^2_n(\xi)] = \mathbb{E}^n_{\vartheta_0}[\partial^2_{i,i} \tilde{\sigma}^2_n(\xi)] \text{ and } \partial^3_{i,i,k} \mathbb{E}^n_{\vartheta_0}[\tilde{\sigma}^2_n(\xi)] = \mathbb{E}^n_{\vartheta_0}[\partial^3_{i,i,k} \tilde{\sigma}^2_n(\xi)].$ Then we can show that the quantities in the RHS of the inequalities (60) and (61) vanish as  $n \to \infty$  using Lemma 4 similarly to the proof of (69) in the proof of (31). Therefore, we finish the proof of Lemma 5. B.2.1. *Proof of* (31) Fix  $\iota \in (0,1)$ . Recall that  $\tilde{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) := \sigma_n^2((\xi, \mu_0)^\top) = \frac{1}{n} (\mathbf{X}_n - \mu_0 \mathbf{1}_n)^\top \Sigma_n (s_{\xi}^X)^{-1} (\mathbf{X}_n - \mu_0 \mathbf{1}_n).$ We decompose the error  $\bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) - \sigma^2(\xi)$  into the following three terms:  $e_{n,1}(\xi) := \bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) - \tilde{\sigma}_n^2(\xi), \ e_{n,2}(\xi) := \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n[\tilde{\sigma}_n^2(\xi)] - \sigma^2(\xi), \ \text{and} \ e_{n,3}(\xi) := \tilde{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) - \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n[\tilde{\sigma}_n^2(\xi)].$ In the rest of the proof, we will show that the error terms  $e_{n,i}(\xi)$ , i = 1,2,3, vanish uniformly on  $\Theta_{\xi}(\iota)$  as  $n \to \infty$ . We first consider the first term  $e_{n,1}(\xi)$ . Notice that the error term  $e_{n,1}(\xi)$  is written as  $e_{n,1}(\xi) = -2n^{-1}(\mu_n(\xi) - \mu_0)\mathbf{1}_n^{\mathsf{T}} \Sigma_n(s_{\varsigma}^{\mathsf{X}})^{-1}(\mathbf{X}_n - \mu_0\mathbf{1}_n) + n^{-1}(\mu_n(\xi) - \mu_0)^2\mathbf{1}_n^{\mathsf{T}} \Sigma_n(s_{\varsigma}^{\mathsf{X}})^{-1}\mathbf{1}_n$  $=-n^{-1}(\mu_n(\xi)-\mu_0)^2\mathbf{1}_n^{\mathsf{T}}\Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1}\mathbf{1}_n$ (62)so that, using the chain rule, its first-order derivatives with respect to  $\xi$  are expressed by  $\partial_{\xi} e_{n,1}(\xi) = -2n^{-1}(\mu_n(\xi) - \mu_0) \partial_{\xi} \mu_n(\xi) \mathbf{1}_n^{\top} \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n - n^{-1}(\mu_n(\xi) - \mu_0)^2 \mathbf{1}_n^{\top} \partial_{\xi} \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n.$ Moreover, the Sobolev inequality in Lemma 3 yields that for any  $\iota \in (0,1)$  and 2q > p - 1, there exists a positive constant  $C_{2q}$  such that  $\mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left| \sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{r}(t)} |e_{n,1}(\xi)|^{2q} \right| \leq C_{2q} \sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{r}(t)} \left[ \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ |e_{n,1}(\xi)|^{2q} \right] + \sum_{i=1}^{p-1} \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ |\partial_{j}e_{n,1}(\xi)|^{2q} \right] \right].$ 

Then, using the above expressions of  $e_{n,1}(\xi)$  and  $\partial_{\xi}e_{n,1}(\xi)$ , Lemmas 1 and 2 and 1 the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality, we can show that the quantity in the RHS of the 2 inequality (68) converges to zero as  $n \to \infty$  so that we conclude  $e_{n,1}(\xi)$  vanishes 3 uniformly on  $\Theta_{\xi}(t)$  as  $n \to \infty$ .

Next, we consider the second term  $e_{n,2}(\xi)$ . Notice that we have the equality 5  $\mathbb{E}^n_{\vartheta_0}[\tilde{\sigma}^2_n(\xi)] = \sigma_0^2 n^{-1} \text{Tr}[\Sigma_n(s_{\xi_0}^X)\Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1}]$  so that, using Lemma 4, we conclude  $e_{n,2}(\xi)$  6

 $\mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n[\sigma_n^2(\xi)] = \sigma_0^2 n^{-1} \text{Ir}[\Sigma_n(s_{\xi_0}^A)\Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^A)^{-1}]$  so that, using Lemma 4, we conclude  $e_{n,2}(\xi)$  vanishes uniformly on  $\Theta_{\xi}(\iota)$  as  $n \to \infty$ .

Finally, we consider the third term  $e_{n,3}(\xi)$ . The Sobolev inequality in Lemma 3 yields that for any  $\iota \in (0,1)$  and 2q > p-1, there exists a positive constant  $C_{2q}$  such that

$$\mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ \sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)} |e_{n,3}(\xi)|^{2q} \right] \leq C_{2q} \sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)} \left( \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ |e_{n,3}(\xi)|^{2q} \right] + \sum_{j=1}^{p-1} \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ |\partial_{j} e_{n,3}(\xi)|^{2q} \right] \right). \tag{65}$$

Then we can show that the quantity in the RHS of the inequality (69) vanishes as  $n \to \infty$  using Lemma 4 because we know that 1) the moments  $\mathbb{E}^n_{\vartheta_0} \left[ |e_{n,3}(\xi)|^{2q} \right]$  and  $\mathbb{E}^n_{\vartheta_0} \left[ |\partial_j e_{n,3}(\xi)|^{2q} \right]$  can be expressed by linear combinations of cumulants up to the order 2q using the Leonov-Shiryaev formula, 2)  $e_{n,3}(\xi)$  and  $\partial_j e_{n,3}(\xi)$  are centralized quadratic forms of Gaussian vector so that for each  $r \ge 2$ , its r th order cumulants can be expressed by  $\operatorname{cum}_r[e_{n,3}(\xi)] = n^{-r}c_r\operatorname{Tr}[(\Sigma_n(s_\xi^X)^{-1}\Sigma_n(s_{\xi_0}^X))^r]$  and  $\operatorname{cum}_r[\partial_j e_{n,3}(\xi)] = n^{-r}c_r\operatorname{Tr}[(\Sigma_n(s_\xi^X)^{-1}\Sigma_n(\partial_\xi s_\xi^X)\Sigma_n(s_\xi^X)^{-1}\Sigma_n(s_{\xi_0}^X))^r]$  for some positive constant  $c_r$ , and 3) the first order cumulants of  $e_{n,3}(\xi)$  and  $\partial_j e_{n,3}(\xi)$  are equal to zero. Therefore, we conclude  $e_{n,3}(\xi)$  also vanishes uniformly on  $\Theta_\xi(t)$  as  $n \to \infty$ . This completes the proof of (31).

Fix  $\iota \in (0,1)$ . Recall that

$$\tilde{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) := \sigma_n^2((\xi, \mu_0)^\top) = \frac{1}{n} (\mathbf{X}_n - \mu_0 \mathbf{1}_n)^\top \Sigma_n (s_{\xi}^X)^{-1} (\mathbf{X}_n - \mu_0 \mathbf{1}_n).$$
28

We decompose the error  $\bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) - \sigma^2(\xi)$  into the following three terms:

$$e_{n,1}(\xi) := \bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) - \tilde{\sigma}_n^2(\xi), \ e_{n,2}(\xi) := \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n[\tilde{\sigma}_n^2(\xi)] - \sigma^2(\xi), \text{ and } e_{n,3}(\xi) := \tilde{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) - \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n[\tilde{\sigma}_n^2(\xi)].$$

In the rest of the proof, we will show that the error terms  $e_{n,i}(\xi)$ , i=1,2,3, vanish uniformly on  $\Theta_{\xi}(\iota)$  as  $n \to \infty$ .

We first consider  $e_{n,1}(\xi)$ . Note that the error term  $e_{n,1}(\xi)$  is written as

$$e_{n,1}(\xi) = -2n^{-1}(\mu_n(\xi) - \mu_0)\mathbf{1}_n^{\mathsf{T}} \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1}(\mathbf{X}_n - \mu_0 \mathbf{1}_n) + n^{-1}(\mu_n(\xi) - \mu_0)^2 \mathbf{1}_n^{\mathsf{T}} \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n$$

$$= -n^{-1}(\mu_n(\xi) - \mu_0)^2 \mathbf{1}_n^{\mathsf{T}} \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n,$$
(66) 7

so that, by the chain rule, its first-order derivatives with respect to  $\xi$  is

$$\partial_{\xi} e_{n,1}(\xi) = -2n^{-1} (\mu_n(\xi) - \mu_0) \partial_{\xi} \mu_n(\xi) \mathbf{1}_n^{\mathsf{T}} \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n - n^{-1} (\mu_n(\xi) - \mu_0)^2 \mathbf{1}_n^{\mathsf{T}} \partial_{\xi} \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n. \tag{67}$$

Moreover, the Sobolev inequality in Lemma 3 yields that for any  $\iota \in (0,1)$  and 2q > p-1, there exists a positive constant  $C_{2q}$  such that

$$\mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ \sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)} |e_{n,1}(\xi)|^{2q} \right] \leq C_{2q} \sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)} \left( \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ |e_{n,1}(\xi)|^{2q} \right] + \sum_{j=1}^{p-1} \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ |\partial_{j} e_{n,1}(\xi)|^{2q} \right] \right). \tag{68}$$

Then, using the above expressions of  $e_{n,1}(\xi)$  and  $\partial_{\xi}e_{n,1}(\xi)$ , Lemmas 1 and 2 and the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality, we can show that the quantity in the RHS of the inequality (68) converges to zero as  $n \to \infty$ . Hence, we conclude  $e_{n,1}(\xi)$  vanishes uniformly on  $\Theta_{\xi}(\iota)$  as  $n \to \infty$ .

Next, we consider  $e_{n,2}(\xi)$ . Notice that we have the equality  $\mathbb{E}^n_{\vartheta_0}[\tilde{\sigma}^2_n(\xi)] = \sigma_0^2 n^{-1} \text{Tr}[\Sigma_n(s_{\xi_0}^X) \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1}]$  so that, using Lemma 4, we conclude  $e_{n,2}(\xi)$  vanishes uniformly on  $\Theta_{\xi}(\iota)$  as  $n \to \infty$ .

Finally, we consider  $e_{n,3}(\xi)$ . The Sobolev inequality in Lemma 3 yields that for any  $\iota \in (0,1)$  and 2q > p-1, there exists a positive constant  $C_{2q}$  such that

$$\mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ \sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)} |e_{n,3}(\xi)|^{2q} \right] \leq C_{2q} \sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)} \left( \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ |e_{n,3}(\xi)|^{2q} \right] + \sum_{j=1}^{p-1} \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_{0}}^{n} \left[ |\partial_{j}e_{n,3}(\xi)|^{2q} \right] \right). \tag{69}$$

Then we can show that the quantity in the RHS of the inequality (69) vanishes as  $n \to \infty$  using Lemma 4 because we know that 1) the moments  $\mathbb{E}^n_{\vartheta_0} \left[ |e_{n,3}(\xi)|^{2q} \right]$  and  $\mathbb{E}^n_{\vartheta_0} \left[ |\partial_j e_{n,3}(\xi)|^{2q} \right]$  can be expressed by linear combinations of cumulants up to the order 2q using the Leonov-Shiryaev formula, 2)  $e_{n,3}(\xi)$  and  $\partial_j e_{n,3}(\xi)$  are centralized order 2q using the Leonov-Shiryaev formula, 2)  $e_{n,3}(\xi)$  and  $e_{n,3}(\xi)$  are centralized order  $e_{n,3}(\xi)$  are centralized order  $e_{n,3}(\xi)$  and  $e_{n,3}(\xi)$  order  $e_{n,3}(\xi)$  are centralized order  $e_{n,3}(\xi)$  and  $e_{n,3}(\xi)$  order  $e_{n,3}(\xi)$  are centralized order  $e_{n,3}(\xi)$  and  $e_{n,3}(\xi)$  order  $e_{n,3}(\xi)$ 

quadratic forms of Gaussian vector so that for each  $r \ge 2$ , its rth order cumulants

can be expressed by  $\operatorname{cum}_r[e_{n,3}(\xi)] = n^{-r}c_r\operatorname{Tr}[(\Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1}\Sigma_n(s_{\xi_0}^X))^r]$  and  $\operatorname{cum}_r[\partial_j e_{n,3}(\xi)] = n^{-r}c_r\operatorname{Tr}[(\Sigma_n(s_{\xi_0}^X)^{-1}\Sigma_n(s_{\xi_0}^X))^r]$ 

 $n^{-r}c_r \text{Tr}[(\Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1}\Sigma_n(\partial_{\xi}s_{\xi}^X)\Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1}\Sigma_n(s_{\xi_0}^X))^r]$  for some positive constant  $c_r$ , and 3) the

first order cumulants of  $e_{n,3}(\xi)$  and  $\partial_j e_{n,3}(\xi)$  are equal to zero. Therefore, we conclude

 $e_{n,3}(\xi)$  also vanishes uniformly on  $\Theta_{\xi}(\iota)$  as  $n \to \infty$ . This completes the proof of (31).

Using the Taylor theorem, we can write

$$\log \bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) - \log \sigma^2(\xi) = (\bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) - \sigma^2(\xi)) \int_0^1 (\sigma^2(\xi) + u(\bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) - \sigma^2(\xi)))^{-1} du$$

so that we obtain

$$\left|\log \bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi) - \log \sigma^{2}(\xi)\right| \leq \left|\bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi) - \sigma^{2}(\xi)\right| \left|\sigma^{2}(\xi) - \left|\bar{\sigma}_{n}^{2}(\xi) - \sigma^{2}(\xi)\right|\right|^{-1}.$$

Set  $\sigma^2(\xi_*(\iota)) := \inf_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)} \sigma^2(\xi) > 0$  so that we can take  $\epsilon_1 \in (0, \sigma^2(\xi_*(\iota)))$ . Then, for any 15

 $\epsilon > 0$ , we can show the inequality

$$\mathbb{P}^{n}_{\vartheta_{0}} \left[ \sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)} \left| \log \bar{\sigma}^{2}_{n}(\xi) - \log \sigma^{2}(\xi) \right| > \epsilon \right] \leq \mathbb{P}^{n}_{\vartheta_{0}} \left[ \sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)} \left| \bar{\sigma}^{2}_{n}(\xi) - \sigma^{2}(\xi) \right| > \epsilon_{1} \right]$$
18
19

$$+ \mathbb{P}_{\vartheta_0}^n \left[ \sup_{\xi \in \Theta_{\xi}(\iota)} |\bar{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) - \sigma^2(\xi)| > (\sigma^2(\xi_*(\iota)) - \epsilon_1)\epsilon \right],$$

which concludes (32) using (31).

Proof of Proposition 1: Under Assumption 3, Theorems 4.1 and 5.2 in Adenstedt (1974) yield the convergence

$$n^{\frac{1}{2}(1-\alpha_X(\xi_0))}(\mu_n(\xi_0) - \mu_0) \to \mathcal{N}\left(0, \frac{2\pi\sigma_0^2 c_X(\xi_0)\Gamma(1-\alpha_X(\xi_0))}{B(1-\alpha_X(\xi_0)/2, 1-\alpha_X(\xi_0)/2)}\right)$$
28

in law under the distribution  $\mathbb{P}^n_{\vartheta_0}$  as  $n \to \infty$  for any interior point  $\vartheta_0$  of  $\Theta$ . Thus it suffices to prove that

$$n^{\frac{1}{2}(1-\alpha_X(\xi_0))}(\mu_n(\widehat{\xi}_n) - \mu_n(\xi_0)) = o_{\mathbb{P}^n_{\mathfrak{S}_0}}(1) \text{ as } n \to \infty.$$
 (70)

Notice that the sequence  $\{\sqrt{n}(\hat{\xi}_n - \xi_0)\}_{n \in \mathbb{N}}$  is stochastically bounded from the assumption. Then, using the Cauchy-Schwarz inequality and the Chebyshev inequal-

ity, for any  $\epsilon > 0$  and M > 0, we obtain

$$\mathbb{P}_{\mathfrak{F}_0}^n \left[ \left| n^{\frac{1}{2}(1 - \alpha_X(\xi_0))} (\mu_n(\widehat{\xi}_n) - \mu_n(\xi_0)) \right| \ge \varepsilon \right]$$

$$\leq \mathbb{P}_{\vartheta_0}^n[||\overline{\xi}_n||_{\mathbb{R}^{p-1}} \geq M] + \varepsilon^{-q} \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n \left| \sup_{\xi \in B_{n^{-1/2}M}(\xi_0)} \left| n^{\frac{1}{2}(1-\alpha_X(\xi_0))} (\mu_n(\xi) - \mu_n(\xi_0)) \right|^q \right]$$
10

so that (70) follows once we have proved that for any M > 0 and q > p - 1,

$$\mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n \left[ \sup_{\xi \in B_{n^{-1/2}M}(\xi_0)} \left| n^{\frac{1}{2}(1 - \alpha_X(\xi_0))} (\mu_n(\xi) - \mu_n(\xi_0)) \right|^q \right] = o(1) \text{ as } n \to \infty.$$
 (71) 14

Notice that Lemma 3 and the Fubini theorem yield that for any q > p - 1, it holds

$$\mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n \left[ \sup_{\xi \in B_{n-1/2M}(\xi_0)} \left| n^{\frac{1}{2}(1-\alpha_X(\xi_0))} (\mu_n(\xi) - \mu_n(\xi_0)) \right|^q \right]$$
18

$$\leq C_{q,1}(n^{-1/2}M)^{q-1}\mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n \left[ \left( \sum_{j=1}^{p-1} \left\| n^{\frac{1}{2}(1-\alpha_X(\xi_0))} \partial_j \mu_n(\cdot) \right\|_{L^q(B_{n^{-1/2}M}(\xi_0))} \right)^q \right]$$

$$\leq C_{q,2}(n^{-1/2}M)^q \sum_{j=1}^{p-1} \sup_{\xi \in B_{n^{-1/2}M}(\xi_0)} \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n \left[ \left| n^{\frac{1}{2}(1-\alpha_X(\xi_0))} \partial_j \mu_n(\xi) \right|^q \right], \tag{72}$$

and Lemma 2 gives the inequality 

$$n^{-\frac{q}{2}} \sum_{j=1}^{p-1} \sup_{\xi \in B_{n^{-1/2}M}(\xi_0)} \mathbb{E}_{\vartheta_0}^n \left[ |n^{\frac{1}{2}(1-\alpha_X(\xi_0))} \partial_j \mu_n(\xi)|^q \right]$$
28
29

$$\leq C_{q,3} n^{-\frac{q}{2}} \sum_{j=1}^{p-1} \sup_{\xi \in B_{n^{-1/2}M}(\xi_0)} n^{\frac{q}{2}(1-\alpha_X(\xi_0))} (\mathbf{1}_n^\top \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n)^{-\frac{q}{2}} n^{\frac{q}{2}(\alpha_X(\xi_0)-\alpha_X(\xi))_+ + \varepsilon}. \tag{73}$$

2.1

Since we can show the inequality

$$\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\top} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi_{0}}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{1}_{n} = \left\| \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi_{0}}^{X})^{-\frac{1}{2}} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{\frac{1}{2}} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-\frac{1}{2}} \mathbf{1}_{n} \right\|_{\mathbb{R}^{n}}^{2} \leq \left\| \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi_{0}}^{X})^{-\frac{1}{2}} \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{\frac{1}{2}} \right\|_{\mathbb{Q}^{n}}^{2} \left\| \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi_{0}}^{X})^{-\frac{1}{2}} \mathbf{1}_{n} \right\|_{\mathbb{R}^{n}}^{2},$$

which follows from the definition of the operator norm, we can further evaluate the last quantity in the inequality (73) up to a constant multiplication by

$$n^{-\frac{q}{2}} \sum_{j=1}^{p-1} \sup_{\xi \in B_{n^{-1/2}M}(\xi_0)} n^{\frac{q}{2}(1-\alpha_X(\xi_0))} (\mathbf{1}_n^\top \Sigma_n(s_{\xi}^X)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n)^{-\frac{q}{2}} n^{\frac{q}{2}(\alpha_X(\xi_0)-\alpha_X(\xi))_+ + \varepsilon}$$

$$\leq n^{-\frac{q}{2}} \sum_{j=1}^{p-1} \sup_{\xi \in B_{n^{-1/2}M}(\xi_0)} n^{\frac{q}{2}(1-\alpha_X(\xi_0))} (\mathbf{1}_n^\top \Sigma_n(s_{\xi_0}^X)^{-1} \mathbf{1}_n)^{-\frac{q}{2}} n^{\frac{3}{2}q(\alpha_X(\xi_0)-\alpha_X(\xi))_+ + \varepsilon},$$

where we use Assumption 1, Lemma 5.3 in Dahlhaus (1989) and Lemma 6 in ? in the last inequality. Then we conclude (71) using Theorems 4.1 and 5.2 in Adenstedt (1974). Therefore, the proof is complete.

Q.E.D.

Notice that we have  $R_n(\vartheta,\vartheta') = \operatorname{diag}(I_p, n^{-\frac{1}{2}(\alpha_X(\xi+\xi')-\alpha_X(\xi))})$  for any  $\vartheta' = (\xi',\sigma',\mu')^{\top}$ , and

$$\|\Phi_n(\vartheta)\|_{\text{op}} = \max\{n^{-\frac{1}{2}}, n^{-\frac{1}{2}(1-\alpha_X(\xi))}\} = n^{-\frac{1}{2}\min\{1, 1-\alpha_X(\xi)\}},$$

so that we conclude (52) using the continuous differentiability of  $\alpha_X(\xi)$ .

Recall that  $\sigma_n^2(\xi, \mu) = \frac{1}{n} (\mathbf{X}_n - \mu \mathbf{1}_n)^\top \Sigma_n (s_{\xi}^X)^{-1} (\mathbf{X}_n - \mu \mathbf{1}_n)$  and  $\tilde{\sigma}_n^2(\xi) = \sigma_n^2(\xi, \mu_0)$ . Using the expressions of the score function in (47), the second-order derivatives of the log-likelihood function  $\ell_n(\vartheta)$  are given by

$$\begin{cases}
\partial_{\xi}^{2}\ell_{n}(\vartheta) = \frac{n}{2\sigma^{2}} \left( \partial_{\xi}^{2}\sigma_{n}^{2}(\xi,\mu) - \frac{\sigma^{2}}{n} \operatorname{Tr} \left[ \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi})^{-1}\Sigma_{n}(\partial_{\xi}^{2}s_{\xi}) \right] \right) + \frac{1}{2} \operatorname{Tr} \left[ \Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi})^{-1}\Sigma_{n}(\partial_{\xi}s_{\xi})\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi})^{-1}\Sigma_{n}(\partial_{\xi}s_{\xi}) \right], \\
\partial_{\xi}\partial_{\sigma}\ell_{n}(\vartheta) = \partial_{\sigma}\partial_{\xi}\ell_{n}(\vartheta) = \frac{n}{\sigma^{3}}\partial_{\xi}\sigma_{n}^{2}(\xi,\mu), \quad \partial_{\sigma}^{2}\ell_{n}(\vartheta) = -\frac{n}{\sigma^{4}} \left( 3\sigma_{n}^{2}(\xi,\mu) - \sigma^{2} \right), \\
\partial_{\xi}\partial_{\mu}\ell_{n}(\vartheta) = \partial_{\mu}\partial_{\xi}\ell_{n}(\vartheta) = -\frac{1}{\sigma^{2}}\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\mathsf{T}}\partial_{\xi}\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1}(\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu\mathbf{1}_{n}), \quad \partial_{\mu}^{2}\ell_{n}(\vartheta) = -\frac{1}{\sigma^{2}}(\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\mathsf{T}}\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1}\mathbf{1}_{n}), \\
\partial_{\sigma}\partial_{\mu}\ell_{n}(\vartheta) = \partial_{\mu}\partial_{\sigma}\ell_{n}(\vartheta) = -\frac{2}{\sigma^{3}}\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\mathsf{T}}\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1}(\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu\mathbf{1}_{n}).
\end{cases} \tag{74}$$

Then we can show (53) similarly to the proof of Lemma 2.6 in Cohen et al. (2013) 31 and Lemma 3.4 in Kawai (2013) using Lemma 4. So we omit the detailed proofs. 32

Using the Taylor theorem, it suffices to prove that

$$n^{-\frac{1}{2}(r_1+r_2)-\frac{1}{2}(1-\alpha_X(\xi))r_3} \sup_{u\in\mathbb{U}_{n,c}(\vartheta)} \left| \partial_{\xi_i}^{r_1} \partial_{\sigma}^{r_2} \partial_{\mu}^{r_3} \ell_n(\vartheta + \Phi_n(\vartheta)u) \right| = o_{\mathbb{P}^n_{\vartheta}}(1) \text{ as } n \to \infty$$
 (75)

for any c > 0, i = 1,...,p-1 and  $r_1,r_2,r_3 \in \{1,2,3\}$  with  $r_1 + r_2 + r_3 = 3$ . Using the expressions of the second order derivatives of  $\ell_n(\vartheta)$  in (74), we get the expressions of the third-order derivatives of  $\ell_n(\vartheta)$  by

$$\partial_{\xi}^{3}\ell_{n}(\vartheta) = \frac{n}{2\sigma^{2}}\partial_{\xi}^{3}\sigma_{n}^{2}(\xi,\mu) - \frac{1}{2}\operatorname{Tr}\left[\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi})^{-1}\Sigma_{n}(\partial_{\xi}^{3}s_{\xi})\right] + \frac{1}{2}\operatorname{Tr}\left[\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi})^{-1}\Sigma_{n}(\partial_{\xi}s_{\xi})\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi})^{-1}\Sigma_{n}(\partial_{\xi}^{2}s_{\xi})\right]$$
9

$$+\frac{1}{2}\partial_{\xi}\operatorname{Tr}\left[\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi})^{-1}\Sigma_{n}(\partial_{\xi}s_{\xi})\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi})^{-1}\Sigma_{n}(\partial_{\xi}s_{\xi})\right],$$
10

and 12

$$\partial_{\xi}^{2} \partial_{\sigma} \ell_{n}(\vartheta) = \frac{n}{\sigma^{3}} \partial_{\xi}^{2} \sigma_{n}^{2}(\xi, \mu), \quad \partial_{\xi}^{2} \partial_{\mu} \ell_{n}(\vartheta) = -\frac{1}{\sigma^{2}} \mathbf{1}_{n}^{\mathsf{T}} \partial_{\xi}^{2} \Sigma_{n} (s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} (\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu \mathbf{1}_{n}),$$

$$\partial_{\sigma}^{2} \partial_{\xi} \ell_{n}(\vartheta) = -\frac{3n}{\sigma^{4}} \partial_{\xi} \sigma_{n}^{2}(\xi, \mu), \quad \partial_{\sigma}^{2} \partial_{\mu} \ell_{n}(\vartheta) = \frac{2}{\sigma^{3}} (\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\mathsf{T}} \Sigma_{n} (s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{1}_{n}),$$

15

$$\partial_{\mu}^{2} \partial_{\xi} \ell_{n}(\vartheta) = -\frac{1}{\sigma^{2}} (\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\mathsf{T}} \partial_{\xi} \Sigma_{n} (s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{1}_{n}), \quad \partial_{\mu}^{2} \partial_{\sigma} \ell_{n}(\vartheta) = \frac{2}{\sigma^{3}} (\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\mathsf{T}} \partial_{\xi} \Sigma_{n} (s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1} \mathbf{1}_{n}),$$

17

$$\partial_{\xi}\partial_{\sigma}\partial_{\mu}\ell_{n}(\vartheta) = -\frac{2}{\sigma^{3}}\mathbf{1}_{n}^{\mathsf{T}}\partial_{\xi}\Sigma_{n}(s_{\xi}^{X})^{-1}(\mathbf{X}_{n} - \mu\mathbf{1}_{n}), \ \partial_{\sigma}^{3}\ell_{n}(\vartheta) = \frac{2n}{\sigma^{5}}\left(6\sigma_{n}^{2}(\xi,\mu) - \sigma^{3}\right), \ \partial_{\mu}^{3}\ell_{n}(\vartheta) = 0$$

so that (75) follows from similar arguments to the proofs of Lemma 2.7 in Cohen et al. (2013) using Lemmas 1 and 4 as well as Theorems 4.1 and 5.2 in Adenstedt (1974). This completes the proof of Theorem 3 as well as that of (54).

## B.7. Alternative expression of MLE

In this section, we derive an easily tractable alternative expression of the loglikelihood function  $\ell_n(\vartheta)$ , which is useful to quickly compute the exact MLE. Denote by  $p_{\vartheta}(x_1, \cdots, x_n)$  the Gaussian likelihood function of the distribution  $\mathbb{P}^n_{\vartheta}$  and by  $p_{\vartheta}(x_j|x_1,\cdots,x_{j-1})$  the conditional likelihood function of the distribution of  $X_j^{\vartheta}$  conditional on the j-dimensional vector  $(X_1^{\vartheta}, X_2^{\vartheta}, \cdots, X_{j-1}^{\vartheta})$ . By expressing the likelihood function  $p_{\vartheta}(x_1,\cdots,x_n)$  of the joint distribution as a product of the conditional likelihood functions  $p_{\vartheta}(x_j|x_1,\cdots,x_{j-1})$  and using the closed-form expression of their conditional Gaussian likelihood functions  $p_{\vartheta}(x_j|x_1,\cdots,x_{j-1})$ , the log-likelihood function

 $\ell_n(\vartheta)$  can be expressed by

$$\ell_n(\vartheta) = \log p_{\vartheta}(X_1, ..., X_n) = \log p_{\vartheta}(X_1) \prod_{j=2}^n \log p_{\vartheta}(X_j | X_1, ..., X_{j-1}) = -\frac{1}{2} \sum_{j=1}^n \log v_j(\theta) - \frac{1}{2} \sum_{j=1}^n \frac{(X_j - \eta_j(\vartheta))^2}{v_j(\theta)},$$

where  $\eta_1(\vartheta) := \mu$ ,  $v_1(\theta) := \operatorname{Var}[X_1^{\vartheta}] = \sigma^2$ ,  $\eta_j(\vartheta) := \mathbb{E}[X_j^{\vartheta} | \mathbf{X}_{j-1}]$  and  $v_j(\theta) := \operatorname{Var}[X_j^{\vartheta} | \mathbf{X}_{j-1}]$  for  $j \in \{2, 3, \dots, n\}$ , which can be written as

$$\eta_{j}(\vartheta) = \sum_{i=1}^{j-1} \phi_{j,i}(\xi) X_{j-i} + w_{j}(\xi) \mu \text{ and } v_{j}(\theta) = \gamma_{\theta}^{X}(0) \Pi_{i=1}^{j-1} \left( 1 - \phi_{i,i}(\xi)^{2} \right),$$

where  $w_1(\xi) := 1$ ,  $w_j(\xi) := (1 - \sum_{i=1}^{j-1} \phi_{j,i}(\xi))$ , and

for  $i \in \{1, ..., j-1\}$  and  $j \in \{2, ..., n\}$ . Here,  $\phi_{j,i}(\xi)$  are partial linear regression coefficients. Notice that the above expression of  $\ell_n(\vartheta)$  can be rewritten as

$$\ell_n(\vartheta) = -\frac{n}{2}\log\sigma^2 - \frac{1}{2}\sum_{i=1}^n \log\bar{v}_i(\xi) - \frac{1}{2\sigma^2}\sum_{i=1}^n \frac{(Z_j(\xi) - w_j(\xi)\mu)^2}{\bar{v}_j(\xi)}$$
16

using the notation  $\bar{v}_j(\xi) := \sigma^{-2}v_j(\theta)$  and  $Z_1(\xi) := X_1, Z_j(\xi) := X_j - \sum_{i=1}^{j-1} \phi_{j,i}(\xi) X_{j-i}$  for 19  $j \in \{2, 3, \dots, n\}$ . Then we can see that the MLE also satisfies the estimating equations 20

$$\mu = \left(\sum_{j=1}^{n} \frac{w_j(\xi)^2}{\bar{v}_j(\xi)}\right)^{-1} \sum_{j=1}^{n} \frac{w_j(\xi)}{\bar{v}_j(\xi)} Z_j(\xi) \text{ and } \sigma^2 = \frac{1}{n} \sum_{j=1}^{n} \frac{(Z_j(\xi) - w_j(\xi)\mu)^2}{\bar{v}_j(\xi)}$$
21
22
23

for any  $(\xi, \sigma, \mu) \in \Theta_{\xi} \times (0, \infty) \times \mathbb{R}$ . Therefore, from the uniqueness of the maximum values of  $\sigma$  and  $\mu$  on  $(0, \infty)$  and  $\mathbb{R}$  respectively, we obtain the equalities

$$\mu_n(\xi) = \left(\sum_{j=1}^n \frac{w_j(\xi)^2}{\bar{v}_j(\xi)}\right)^{-1} \sum_{j=1}^n \frac{w_j(\xi)}{\bar{v}_j(\xi)} Z_j(\xi) \text{ and } \sigma_n^2(\xi, \mu) = \frac{1}{n} \sum_{j=1}^n \frac{(Z_j(\xi) - w_j(\xi)\mu)^2}{\bar{v}_j(\xi)}.$$

Notice that the coefficients  $\phi_{j,i}(\xi)$  and the corresponding conditional variance  $\bar{v}_j(\xi)$  30 can be calculated by the Durbin-Lenvinson recursive algorithm (Brockwell and Davis, 1987, Chapter 5).

## B.8. An Financial Application

1

32

2 Fractional models have been employed to model realized volatility (RV) (An-3 dersen et al., 2003, Bennedsen et al., 2022, 2024) and trading volume (Shi et al., 2024b, Wang et al., 2024). A recently introduced model is the fOU process (Gatheral et al., 2018, Wang et al., 2023). For instance, Wang et al. (2023) demonstrate that fOU outperforms traditional fractional models such as ARFIMA(1,d,0) and fBm. In this section, we demonstrate that our exact MLE further enhances the forecasting accuracy of fOU. Compared to the existing literature, we also incorporate the CoF method from Wang et al. (2023). However, since the CoF method is less efficient than the AWML approach proposed by Shi et al. (2024a) and Wang et al. (2024), 11 we anticipate that forecasting accuracy will rank as follows: MLE2 (exact MLE), 12 followed by MLE3 (plug-in MLE), and then CoF. 13 13 We apply our method to Dow Jones 30 (DJ30) stocks. The daily realized volatility 14 of the DJ30 stocks, spanning September 15, 2012, to August 28, 2021, is obtained from Risk Lab of Dacheng Xiu.<sup>8</sup> We assume that the log RV follows an fOU process 16 16 and set  $\Delta = 1/250$  to reflect 250 trading days per year. A four-year rolling window 17 is employed to fit the model, estimate the parameters, and generate h-day-ahead 18 forecasts of RV. The results, presented in Tables V-VII, align with our expectations. Both MLE approaches outperform the CoF method, with improvements ranging 20 from approximately 2% to 15%. The exact MLE slightly enhances the performance 21 21 of the plug-in MLE. It is not surprising that we find the plug-in MLE exhibits good 22 2.2 finite-sample performance compared to our exact MLE. 23 23 24 24 25 25 26 26 27 2.7 28 2.8 29 29 30 30 31 31

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>8</sup>see https://dachxiu.chicagobooth.edu/#risklab.

TABLE V 1 1 RMSE of the alternative estimation methods for h-day-ahead forecasts for realized volatility 2 2 (RV) WITH A FOUR-YEAR ROLLING WINDOW BETWEEN SEPTEMBER 15, 2012 AND AUGUST 28, 2021. 3 3 4 4 h = 1h = 2h = 3h = 4h = 55 5 **AAPL** MLE2 0.0611 0.0715 0.0782 0.0836 0.0877 6 6 MLE3 0.0612 0.0716 0.0783 0.0836 0.0878 7 7 CoF 0.0639 0.0779 0.08740.0950 0.1007 8 8 ALD MLE2 0.0543 0.0635 0.0712 0.0770 0.0816 9 9 MLE3 0.0545 0.0716 0.0774 0.0820 0.0638 10 10 CoF 0.0555 0.0749 0.0813 0.0863 0.0661 11 11 **AMGN** MLE2 0.0691 0.0770 0.0819 0.0871 0.0909 12 12 MLE3 0.0692 0.0771 0.0820 0.0872 0.0909 13 13 CoF 0.0703 0.0796 0.0853 0.0911 0.0954 14 14 **AXP** MLE2 0.0577 0.06930.07740.08420.089515 15 MLE3 0.0580 0.0697 0.0778 0.0847 0.0900 16 16 CoF 0.0757 0.0861 0.0944 0.1006 0.0605 17 17 BAMLE2 0.0922 0.1081 0.1190 0.1287 0.1371 18 18 MLE3 0.0925 0.1084 0.1194 0.12920.1376 19 19 CoF 0.0965 0.1192 0.1352 0.14830.1587 20 20 BEL MLE2 0.04850.05600.0616 0.06650.0706 21 21 MLE3 0.04860.05610.0618 0.0667 0.0707 22 22 CoF 0.0497 0.0587 0.06540.0708 0.0750 23 23 CATMLE2 0.0595 0.0675 0.0733 0.07830.0822 24 24 MLE3 0.0596 0.0677 0.0735 0.07850.0824 25 25 CoF 0.0594 0.06870.07540.0813 0.0858 26 26 CHV MLE2 0.0525 0.0638 0.0725 0.0789 0.084727 27 MLE3 0.0527 0.0642 0.0730 0.0795 0.0853 28 CoF 0.0532 0.0650 0.0742 0.0810 0.0868 28 29 29 MLE2 **CRM** 0.0630 0.0739 0.0807 0.0861 0.0905 30 30 MLE3 0.0631 0.0739 0.0808 0.0861 0.0905 31 CoF 0.0663 0.0817 0.0927 0.1015 0.1086 31 32 32 **CSCO** MLE2 0.0537 0.06350.07140.07740.0821MLE3 0.0715 0.0538 0.0637 0.0775 0.0822 CoF 0.0554 0.0771 0.0842 0.0896 0.0675

1	TABLE VI	1
2	RMSE of the alternative estimation methods for h-day-ahead forecasts for realized volatility	2
	(RV) with four-year rolling window between September 15, 2012 and August 28, 2021.	

		h = 1	h = 2	h = 3	h = 4	h = 5
DIS	MLE2	0.0556	0.0657	0.0739	0.0801	0.0853
	MLE3	0.0558	0.0660	0.0743	0.0805	0.0857
	CoF	0.0579	0.0705	0.0804	0.0876	0.0934
GS	MLE2	0.0513	0.0630	0.0709	0.0772	0.0821
	MLE3	0.0513	0.0631	0.0710	0.0773	0.0822
	CoF	0.0526	0.0660	0.0751	0.0821	0.0873
HD	MLE2	0.0538	0.0628	0.0695	0.0754	0.0804
	MLE3	0.0540	0.0630	0.0697	0.0757	0.0807
	CoF	0.0549	0.0656	0.0736	0.0804	0.0859
IBM	MLE2	0.0499	0.0583	0.0642	0.0691	0.0732
	MLE3	0.0500	0.0585	0.0644	0.0694	0.0734
	CoF	0.0519	0.0632	0.0713	0.0777	0.0826
INTC	MLE2	0.0634	0.0742	0.0823	0.0884	0.0930
	MLE3	0.0635	0.0744	0.0824	0.0885	0.0931
	CoF	0.0648	0.0777	0.0872	0.0943	0.0994
JNJ	MLE2	0.0533	0.0605	0.0665	0.0714	0.0751
	MLE3	0.0534	0.0606	0.0667	0.0716	0.0753
	CoF	0.0546	0.0620	0.0680	0.0729	0.0765
JPM	MLE2	0.0519	0.0639	0.0730	0.0803	0.0858
	MLE3	0.0521	0.0641	0.0732	0.0806	0.0861
	CoF	0.0532	0.0668	0.0768	0.0846	0.0903
КО	MLE2	0.0444	0.0529	0.0597	0.0648	0.0689
	MLE3	0.0446	0.0531	0.0600	0.0650	0.0691
	CoF	0.0458	0.0558	0.0637	0.0693	0.0738
MCD	MLE2	0.0485	0.0583	0.0662	0.0725	0.0776
	MLE3	0.0488	0.0586	0.0666	0.0728	0.0779
	CoF	0.0509	0.0629	0.0722	0.0791	0.0845
MMM	MLE2	0.0492	0.0571	0.0628	0.0675	0.0709
	MLE3	0.0493	0.0572	0.0629	0.0677	0.0711
	CoF	0.0496	0.0592	0.0664	0.0723	0.0766

TABLE VII 1 1 RMSE of the alternative estimation methods for h-day-ahead forecasts for realized volatility 2 2 (RV) WITH FOUR-YEAR ROLLING WINDOW BETWEEN SEPTEMBER 15, 2012 AND AUGUST 28, 2021. 3 3 4 4 h = 1h = 2h = 3h = 4h = 55 5 0.0797 MRK MLE2 0.0565 0.0648 0.0714 0.0760 6 6 MLE3 0.0566 0.0650 0.0716 0.0762 0.0799 7 7 CoF 0.05840.0694 0.0776 0.0830 0.0871 8 8 **MSFT** MLE2 0.0527 0.0631 0.0711 0.0770 0.0819 9 9 MLE3 0.0528 0.0633 0.0713 0.0771 0.0821 10 10 0.0646CoF 0.0531 0.0737 0.0802 0.0857 11 11 **NIKE** MLE2 0.0565 0.06710.0746 0.0808 0.085412 12 0.0673MLE3 0.0566 0.0749 0.0811 0.0857 13 13 0.0582 0.07170.0882 CoF 0.0810 0.0932 14 14 PG 0.0861MLE2 0.0547 0.0649 0.0737 0.0806 15 15 MLE3 0.0549 0.0651 0.0740 0.0809 0.0864 16 16 CoF 0.0560 0.0673 0.0769 0.08410.0897 17 17 **SPC** MLE2 0.0546 0.0643 0.07150.0770 0.081818 18 MLE3 0.0548 0.0645 0.0718 0.0774 0.0822 19 19 CoF 0.0559 0.0665 0.0743 0.0803 0.0853 20 20 UNH MLE2 0.0570 0.0665 0.0728 0.0786 0.0834 21 21 MLE3 0.0571 0.0667 0.0731 0.0790 0.0838 22 22 CoF 0.0577 0.0682 0.0752 0.0816 0.0869 23 23 V MLE2 0.0468 0.0570 0.0648 0.0709 0.0760 24 24 MLE3 0.0470 0.0572 0.0651 0.0712 0.0763 25 25 CoF 0.0476 0.0586 0.0669 0.0733 0.0786 26 26 WAG MLE2 0.0727 0.0826 0.0886 0.0937 0.0983 27 27 MLE3 0.0727 0.0827 0.0887 0.0938 0.0984 28 CoF 0.0757 0.0893 0.0980 0.10470.1104 28 29 29 0.0500 WMT MLE2 0.0580 0.06350.0677 0.0716 30 30 MLE3 0.0502 0.0582 0.0637 0.0680 0.0718 31 CoF 0.0518 0.0623 0.0692 0.0742 0.0783 31 32 32 XOM MLE2 0.0520 0.0619 0.0698 0.0763 0.0810 MLE3 0.0522 0.0702 0.0768 0.0622 0.0816 CoF 0.0534 0.0655 0.0752 0.0832 0.0891

1	B.9. Robustness check: $\mu \neq 0$	1
2	We also carry out additional simulation studies to compare the performance of	2
3	alternative methods for estimating the $ARFIMA(0,d,0)$ model. The following two	3
4	tables report the bias and standard error of three ML estimates. Again, the exact	4
5	MLE of $mu$ outperforms the plug-in MLE, especially when $d$ is very negative.	5
6	However, the exact MLEs of $d$ and $\sigma$ perform similarly to the plug-in MLEs.	6
7		7
8		8
9		9
10		16
11		11
12		12
13		13
14		14
15		15
16		16
17		17
18		18
19		19
20		20
21		21
22		22
23		23
24		24
25		25
26		26
27		27
28		28
29		29
30		30
31		31

Bias         0.0000         0.001         0.0001         0.0000         -0.0009         -0.0010         0.0000         -0.0026           Std         0.0000         0.0164         0.0164         0.0000         0.0311         0.0311         0.0000         0.0620           Bias         -0.0017         -0.0055         -0.0054         -0.0027         -0.0068         -0.0068         -0.0011         -0.0055	0.0000 0.0241 -0.0170 0.0538 -0.0042 0.0453 -0.0027 0.1086 -0.0193 0.0528 -0.0033 0.0451					
Bias   0.0000   0.0004   0.0004   0.0006   0.0006   0.0007   0.0004   0.0000   0.0038     Std   0.0002   0.0115   0.0000   0.0153   0.0165   0.0000   0.0235     Std   0.0021   -0.0135   -0.0074   -0.0045   -0.0175   -0.0140   -0.0056   -0.0185     Std   0.048   0.0502   0.0494   0.0507   0.0534   0.0520   0.0519   0.0545     Bias   -0.0029   -0.0051   -0.0042   -0.0024   -0.0047   -0.0043   -0.0022   -0.0044     Std   0.0485   0.0444   0.0444   0.0418   0.0420   0.0420   0.0454   0.0453     Std   0.0405   0.0004   0.0003   0.0000   -0.0006   -0.0006   0.0000   -0.0028     Std   0.0000   0.0380   0.0384   0.0000   0.0617   0.0616   0.0000   0.1082     Bias   0.0004   -0.0174   -0.0168   -0.0056   -0.0194   -0.0193   -0.0045   -0.0193     Std   0.0525   0.0548   0.0544   0.0498   0.0531   0.0529   0.0453   0.0528     Bias   -0.0044   -0.0174   0.0441   0.0449   0.0453   0.0525   0.0450   0.0453     Std   0.0400   0.0441   0.0441   0.0449   0.0450   0.0450   0.0453   0.0451     Std   0.0400   0.0065   -0.0065   -0.0013   -0.0035   -0.0010   -0.0033     Std   0.0400   0.0194   0.0441   0.0449   0.0450   0.0450   0.0453   0.0451     Std   0.0000   0.0029   0.0035   0.0000   -0.0248   -0.0269   0.0000   0.0334     Std   0.0000   0.01948   0.1959   0.0000   0.3532   0.3551   0.0000   0.6428     Bias   -0.0031   -0.0193   -0.0193   -0.0083   -0.0255   -0.0254   -0.0135   -0.0293     Std   0.0504   0.0536   0.0537   0.0492   0.0525   -0.0254   -0.0135   -0.0293     Std   0.0045   -0.0067   -0.0067   -0.0050   -0.0071   -0.0071   -0.0032   -0.0048     Std   0.0000   -0.0007   0.0045   0.0445   0.0438   0.0432   0.0433     Std   0.0045   -0.0067   -0.0067   -0.0050   -0.0071   -0.0071   -0.0032   -0.0048     Std   0.0040   0.0299   0.0035   0.0000   0.0051   0.0054   0.0000   0.0048     Std   0.0040   0.0253   0.0252   0.0249   0.0254   0.0252   0.0246   0.0248     Bias   -0.0014   -0.052   -0.0029   -0.0010   -0.0040   -0.0030   -0.0010   -0.0048     Std   0.0222   0.0223   0.0222   0.0222   0.0222   0.0222   0.0222	0.0000 0.0241 -0.0170 0.0538 -0.0042 0.0453 -0.0027 0.1086 -0.0193 0.0528 -0.0033 0.0451					
Bias         0.0000         0.00002         0.00000         0.00007         0.00165         0.0000         0.0003           Std         0.0000         0.0096         0.0115         0.0000         0.0153         0.0165         0.0000         0.0235           Bias         -0.0021         -0.0135         -0.0074         -0.0045         -0.0175         -0.0140         -0.0056         -0.0185           Std         0.0488         0.0502         0.0494         0.0507         0.0534         0.0520         0.0519         0.0542           Std         0.0445         0.0444         0.0444         0.0418         0.0420         0.0420         0.0022         -0.0044           Std         0.0445         0.0444         0.0444         0.0418         0.0420         0.0420         0.0454         0.0453           Std         0.0000         0.0380         0.0384         0.0000         0.0616         0.0000         -0.028           Std         0.0044         -0.0174         -0.0168         -0.0017         -0.0616         0.0000         -0.1982           Bias         -0.0044         -0.0165         -0.0013         -0.013         -0.0193         -0.0193         -0.0193         -0.0193         <	0.0000 0.0241 -0.0170 0.0538 -0.0042 0.0453 -0.0027 0.1086 -0.0193 0.0528 -0.0033 0.0451					
Std         0.0000         0.0096         0.0115         0.0000         0.0153         0.0165         0.0000         0.0235           Bias         -0.0021         -0.0135         -0.0074         -0.0045         -0.0175         -0.0140         -0.0056         -0.0185           Std         0.0488         0.0502         0.0494         0.0507         0.0534         0.0520         0.0519         0.0545           Bias         -0.0029         -0.0011         -0.0042         -0.0024         -0.0047         -0.0043         -0.0022         -0.0445           Std         0.0445         0.0444         0.0418         0.0420         -0.0420         0.0450         -0.0044         0.0453           Bias         0.0000         0.0004         0.0003         0.0000         -0.0066         -0.0066         0.0000         -0.0028           Std         0.0525         0.0548         0.0544         0.0096         -0.0174         -0.0168         -0.0031         0.0529         0.0455         -0.053           Std         0.0545         0.0548         0.0544         0.0499         0.0531         0.0529         0.0495         0.053           Std         0.0440         0.0411         0.0441 <th< td=""><td>0.0241 -0.0170 0.0538 -0.0042 0.0453 -0.0027 0.1086 -0.0193 0.0528 -0.0033 0.0451</td></th<>	0.0241 -0.0170 0.0538 -0.0042 0.0453 -0.0027 0.1086 -0.0193 0.0528 -0.0033 0.0451					
Bias         -0.0021         -0.0135         -0.0074         -0.0045         -0.0175         -0.0140         -0.0056         -0.0185           Std         0.0488         0.0502         0.0494         0.0507         0.0534         0.0520         0.0519         0.0545           Bias         -0.0029         -0.0014         -0.0042         -0.0024         -0.0047         -0.0043         -0.0022         -0.0044           Std         0.0445         0.0444         0.0418         0.0420         -0.006         0.0004         0.0043           Std         0.0000         0.0004         0.0003         0.0000         0.0616         0.0000         -0.0028           Std         0.0004         -0.0168         -0.0056         -0.0194         -0.0193         -0.0045         -0.0193           Std         0.0525         0.0548         0.0546         0.0013         -0.0035         -0.0035         -0.0013         -0.0035         -0.0035         -0.0014         -0.0056         -0.0013           Std         0.0440         0.0441         0.0441         0.0449         0.0450         0.0450         0.0451           Bias         0.0004         0.0429         0.0035         0.0000         -0.0248	-0.0170 0.0538 -0.0042 0.0453 -0.0027 0.1086 -0.0193 0.0528 -0.0033 0.0451 -0.0359 0.6440 -0.0291					
Std         0.0488         0.0502         0.0494         0.0507         0.0534         0.0520         0.0519         0.0545           Bias         -0.0029         -0.0051         -0.0042         -0.0024         -0.0047         -0.0043         -0.0022         -0.0044           Std         0.0445         0.0444         0.0444         0.0418         0.0420         0.0420         0.0453         0.0022         -0.0044           Bias         0.0000         0.0004         0.0003         0.0000         -0.0006         -0.0006         0.0000         0.0002         -0.0028           Std         0.0000         0.0380         0.0384         0.0005         -0.0194         -0.0193         -0.0045         -0.0193         -0.0045         -0.0193         -0.0056         -0.0194         -0.0193         -0.0045         -0.0193         -0.0056         -0.0193         -0.0035         -0.0035         -0.0019         -0.0033           Std         0.0440         0.0441         0.0441         0.0449         0.0450         0.0450         0.0453         0.0451           Bias         0.0000         0.0029         0.0035         0.0000         -0.0248         -0.0269         0.0000         0.0334           Std<	-0.0538 -0.0042 0.0453 -0.0027 0.1086 -0.0193 0.0528 -0.0033 0.0451 -0.0359 0.6440 -0.0291					
$ \begin{array}{ c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c$	-0.0042 0.0453 -0.0027 0.1086 -0.0193 0.0528 -0.0033 0.0451 -0.0359 0.6440 -0.0291					
$ \begin{array}{ c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c$	-0.0027 0.1086 -0.0193 0.0528 -0.0033 0.0451 0.0359 0.6440 -0.0291					
$\begin{array}{ c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c$	-0.0027 0.1086 -0.0193 0.0528 -0.0033 0.0451 0.0359 0.6440 -0.0291					
Bias $0.0000$ $0.0004$ $0.0003$ $0.0000$ $-0.0006$ $-0.0006$ $0.0000$ $-0.0028$ Std $0.0000$ $0.0380$ $0.0384$ $0.0000$ $0.0617$ $0.0616$ $0.0000$ $0.1082$ Bias $-0.0044$ $-0.0174$ $-0.0168$ $-0.0056$ $-0.0193$ $-0.0045$ $-0.0193$ $-0.0029$ $0.0495$ $0.0529$ $0.0495$ $0.0528$ Bias $-0.0044$ $-0.0065$ $-0.0065$ $-0.0013$ $-0.0035$ $-0.0035$ $-0.0010$ $-0.0450$ $0.0450$ $0.0450$ $0.0450$ $0.0450$ $0.0451$ Bias $0.0040$ $0.0441$ $0.0441$ $0.0441$ $0.0440$ $0.0450$ $0.0450$ $0.0450$ $0.0451$ Bias $0.0000$ $0.0029$ $0.0035$ $0.0000$ $-0.0248$ $-0.0269$ $0.0000$ $0.0334$ Std $0.0000$ $0.0194$ $0.0003$ $-0.0254$ $-0.0135$ $-0.0293$ Std $0.0504$ $0$	-0.0027 0.1086 -0.0193 0.0528 -0.0033 0.0451 0.0359 0.6440 -0.0291					
Std         0.0000         0.0380         0.0384         0.0000         0.0617         0.0616         0.0000         0.1082           Bias         -0.0044         -0.0174         -0.0168         -0.0056         -0.0194         -0.0193         -0.0045         -0.0193           Std         0.0525         0.0548         0.0544         0.0498         0.0531         0.0529         0.0495         0.0528           Bias         -0.0044         -0.0065         -0.0065         -0.0013         -0.0035         -0.0035         -0.0010         -0.0033           Std         0.0440         0.0441         0.0441         0.0449         0.0450         0.0450         0.0453         0.0451           Bias         0.0000         0.0029         0.0035         0.0000         -0.0248         -0.0269         0.0000         0.0334           Std         0.0000         0.1948         0.1959         0.0000         0.3532         0.3551         0.0000         0.6428           Bias         -0.0031         -0.0133         -0.0193         -0.0083         -0.0255         -0.0254         -0.0135         -0.0293           Std         0.0540         0.0536         0.0537         0.0492         0.0532	0.1086 -0.0193 0.0528 -0.0033 0.0451 0.0359 0.6440 -0.0291					
Bias Std $-0.0044$ $-0.0174$ $-0.0168$ $-0.0056$ $-0.0194$ $-0.0193$ $-0.0045$ $-0.0193$ $-0.0045$ $-0.0193$ $-0.0045$ $-0.00528$ Bias $-0.0044$ $-0.0065$ $-0.0065$ $-0.0013$ $-0.0035$ $-0.0035$ $-0.0010$ $-0.0033$ Std $0.0440$ $0.0441$ $0.0441$ $0.0449$ $0.0450$ $0.0450$ $0.0453$ $0.0451$ Bias $0.0000$ $0.0029$ $0.0035$ $0.0000$ $-0.0248$ $-0.0269$ $0.0000$ $0.0334$ Std $0.0000$ $0.1948$ $0.1959$ $0.0000$ $0.3532$ $0.3551$ $0.0000$ $0.6428$ Bias $-0.0031$ $-0.0193$ $-0.0083$ $-0.0255$ $-0.0254$ $-0.0135$ $-0.0293$ Std $0.0504$ $0.0536$ $0.0537$ $0.0492$ $0.0532$ $0.0425$ $0.0474$ Bias $-0.0045$ $-0.0067$ $-0.0050$ $-0.0071$ $-0.0071$ $-0.0032$ $-0.048$ <td>-0.0193 0.0528 -0.0033 0.0451 0.0359 0.6440 -0.0291</td>	-0.0193 0.0528 -0.0033 0.0451 0.0359 0.6440 -0.0291					
Std $0.0525$ $0.0548$ $0.0544$ $0.0498$ $0.0531$ $0.0529$ $0.0495$ $0.0033$ Bias $-0.0044$ $-0.0065$ $-0.0065$ $-0.0013$ $-0.0035$ $-0.0035$ $-0.0010$ $-0.0033$ Std $0.0440$ $0.0441$ $0.0441$ $0.0449$ $0.0450$ $0.0450$ $0.0453$ $0.0451$ Bias $0.0000$ $0.0441$ $0.0441$ $0.0449$ $0.0450$ $0.0453$ $0.0451$ Bias $0.0000$ $0.0029$ $0.0035$ $0.0000$ $-0.0248$ $-0.0269$ $0.0000$ $0.0334$ Std $0.0000$ $0.1948$ $0.1959$ $0.0000$ $0.3532$ $0.3551$ $0.0000$ $0.6428$ Bias $-0.0031$ $-0.0193$ $-0.0193$ $-0.0083$ $-0.0255$ $-0.0254$ $-0.0135$ $-0.0293$ Std $0.0504$ $0.0536$ $0.0537$ $0.0492$ $0.0532$ $0.0532$ $0.0474$ Bias $-0.0045$ $-0.0067$	0.0528 -0.0033 0.0451 0.0359 0.6440 -0.0291					
Bias Std $-0.0044$ $-0.0065$ $-0.0065$ $-0.0013$ $-0.0035$ $-0.0035$ $-0.0010$ $-0.0013$ Std $0.0440$ $0.0441$ $0.0441$ $0.0449$ $0.0450$ $0.0450$ $0.0451$ $0.0451$ Bias $0.0000$ $0.0029$ $0.0035$ $0.0000$ $-0.0248$ $-0.0269$ $0.0000$ $0.0334$ Std $0.0000$ $0.1948$ $0.1959$ $0.0000$ $0.3532$ $0.3551$ $0.0000$ $0.6428$ Bias $-0.0031$ $-0.0193$ $-0.0193$ $-0.0083$ $-0.0255$ $-0.0254$ $-0.0135$ $-0.0293$ Std $0.0504$ $0.0536$ $0.0537$ $0.0492$ $0.0532$ $0.0532$ $0.0474$ $0.0474$ Bias $-0.0045$ $-0.0067$ $-0.0050$ $-0.0071$ $-0.0071$ $-0.0032$ $-0.048$ Std $0.0044$ $0.0445$ $0.0445$ $0.0437$ $0.0438$ $0.0438$ $0.0432$ $0.0433$ Bias $0.0000$ </td <td>-0.0033 0.0451 0.0359 0.6440 -0.0291</td>	-0.0033 0.0451 0.0359 0.6440 -0.0291					
Std $0.0440$ $0.0441$ $0.0441$ $0.0449$ $0.0450$ $0.0450$ $0.0453$ $0.0451$ Bias $0.0000$ $0.0029$ $0.0035$ $0.0000$ $-0.0248$ $-0.0269$ $0.0000$ $0.0334$ Std $0.0000$ $0.1948$ $0.1959$ $0.0000$ $0.3532$ $0.3551$ $0.0000$ $0.6428$ Bias $-0.0031$ $-0.0193$ $-0.0083$ $-0.0255$ $-0.0254$ $-0.0135$ $-0.0293$ Std $0.0504$ $0.0536$ $0.0537$ $0.0492$ $0.0532$ $0.0532$ $0.0425$ $0.0474$ Bias $-0.0045$ $-0.0067$ $-0.0050$ $-0.0071$ $-0.0071$ $-0.0032$ $-0.0048$ Std $0.0443$ $0.0445$ $0.0437$ $0.0438$ $0.0432$ $0.0432$ $0.0433$ Std $0.0000$ $-0.0001$ $0.0000$ $0.0001$ $0.0003$ $0.0003$ $0.0000$ $0.0004$ Std $0.0000$ $-0.0029$ $-0.0010$	0.0451 0.0359 0.6440 -0.0291					
$\begin{array}{ c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c$	0.0359 0.6440 -0.0291					
$\begin{array}{ c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c$	0.0359 0.6440 -0.0291					
Std $0.0000$ $0.1948$ $0.1959$ $0.0000$ $0.3532$ $0.3551$ $0.0000$ $0.6428$ Bias $-0.0031$ $-0.0193$ $-0.0083$ $-0.0255$ $-0.0254$ $-0.0135$ $-0.0293$ Std $0.0504$ $0.0536$ $0.0537$ $0.0492$ $0.0532$ $0.0532$ $0.0425$ $0.0474$ Bias $-0.0045$ $-0.0067$ $-0.0050$ $-0.0071$ $-0.0071$ $-0.0032$ $-0.0048$ Std $0.0443$ $0.0445$ $0.0437$ $0.0438$ $0.0438$ $0.0432$ $0.0433$ Std $0.0000$ $-0.000$ $-0.0001$ $0.0035$ $0.0001$ $0.0003$ $0.0003$ $0.0000$ $0.0004$ Std $0.0000$ $-0.0029$ $-0.0001$ $0.0000$ $0.0040$ $-0.0010$ $-0.0010$ $-0.0040$ Std $0.0249$ $0.0253$ $0.0252$ $0.0249$ $0.0254$ $0.0252$ $0.0246$ $0.0249$ Bias $-0.0008$ $-0.0013$	0.6440 -0.0291					
$\begin{array}{ c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c$	-0.0291					
$\begin{array}{ c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c$						
$\begin{array}{ c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c$	0.0474					
Std $0.0443$ $0.0445$ $0.0445$ $0.0437$ $0.0438$ $0.0438$ $0.0432$ $0.0433$ $n = 1000$ <th cols<="" td=""><td>-0.0048</td></th>	<td>-0.0048</td>	-0.0048				
Bias $0.0000$ $-0.0020$ $-0.0001$ $0.0000$ $0.0001$ $0.0000$ $0.0003$ $0.0000$ $0.0004$ Bias $0.0000$ $-0.0029$ $0.0035$ $0.0000$ $0.0051$ $0.0054$ $0.0000$ $0.0091$ Bias $-0.0014$ $-0.0052$ $-0.0029$ $-0.0010$ $-0.0040$ $-0.0030$ $-0.0010$ $-0.0048$ Std $0.0249$ $0.0253$ $0.0252$ $0.0249$ $0.0254$ $0.0252$ $0.0249$ $0.0252$ $0.0249$ $0.0020$ $0.0000$ $0.0000$ $0.0000$ $0.0000$ $0.0020$ $0.0020$ $0.0000$	0.0433					
$\begin{array}{ c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c$						
$\begin{array}{ c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c c$	d = -0.20					
$ \begin{array}{c ccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	0.0004					
$ \begin{array}{c ccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	0.0093					
$ \begin{array}{c ccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	-0.0045					
$ \begin{array}{c ccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	0.0248					
	-0.0005					
Bias         0.0000         0.001         0.0001         0.0000         -0.0009         -0.0010         0.0000         -0.0026           Std         0.0000         0.0164         0.0164         0.0000         0.0311         0.0311         0.0000         0.0620           Bias         -0.0017         -0.0055         -0.0054         -0.0027         -0.0068         -0.0068         -0.0011         -0.0055	0.0221					
Std         0.0000         0.0164         0.0164         0.0000         0.0311         0.0311         0.0000         0.0620           Bias         -0.0017         -0.0055         -0.0054         -0.0027         -0.0068         -0.0068         -0.0011         -0.0055	d = -0.10 $d = 0.00$ $d = 0.10$					
Bias -0.0017 -0.0055 -0.0054 -0.0027 -0.0068 -0.0068 -0.0011 -0.0055	-0.0025					
	0.0622					
	-0.0055					
Std   0.0240   0.0246   0.0245   0.0241   0.0248   0.0248   0.0236   0.0243	0.0243					
Bias -0.0006 -0.0011 -0.0011 -0.0006 -0.0011 -0.0001 -0.0009 -0.0014	-0.0014					
Std         0.0226         0.0226         0.0226         0.0229         0.0229         0.0229         0.0227         0.0227	0.0227					
d = 0.20						
Bias   0.0000 -0.0092 -0.0098   0.0000 0.0058 0.0047   0.0000 -0.0328						
Std         0.0000         0.1196         0.1204         0.0000         0.2468         0.2505         0.0000         0.5437	-0.0328					
Bias -0.0023 -0.0067 -0.0067 -0.0014 -0.0056 -0.0056 -0.0044 -0.0087	-0.0328 0.5466					
Std         0.0256         0.0264         0.0264         0.0244         0.0251         0.0251         0.0226         0.0236	0.5466 -0.0087					
Bias -0.0001 -0.0006 -0.0006   -0.0013 -0.0017   -0.0017   -0.0011 -0.0014   Std   0.0234   0.0234   0.0234   0.0215   0.0215   0.0215   0.0215   0.0224   0.0224	0.5466					

						TABI	LE IX					
IAS,	Sti	) AND	RMSE	OF ALT	ERNATI	ve MLl	Es for A	ARFIM.	A(0,d,0)	0): μ = -	-1 and	
	_											
			MLE1	MLE2	MLE3	MLE1	MLE2	MLE3	MLE1	MLE2	MLE3	
		n = 250										
				d = -0.40			d = -0.30			d = -0.20		
	μ	Bias	0.0000	-0.0005	-0.0006	0.0000	0.0007	0.0007	0.0000	0.0003	0.0003	
		Std	0.0000	0.0097	0.0118	0.0000	0.0150	0.0159	0.0000	0.0241	0.0249	
	d	Bias	-0.0055	-0.0170	-0.0109	-0.0044	-0.0166	-0.0134	-0.0046	-0.0178	-0.0163	
		Std	0.0500	0.0518	0.0512	0.0538	0.0558	0.0546	0.0529	0.0555	0.0548	
	σ	Bias Std	-0.0031	-0.0054	-0.0045	-0.0032	-0.0054	-0.0050	-0.0008	-0.0031	-0.0029	
		Siu	0.0452	0.0451	0.0452	0.0462	0.0460	0.0460	0.0439	0.0440	0.0440	
				d = -0.10			d = 0.00			d = 0.10		
	μ	Bias	0.0000	0.0013	0.0012	0.0000	-0.0017	-0.0016	0.0000	0.0030	0.0028	
		Std	0.0000	0.0395	0.0397	0.0000	0.0623	0.0622	0.0000	0.1116	0.1120	
	d	Bias	-0.0006	-0.0148	-0.0143	-0.0052	-0.0192	-0.0191	-0.0039	-0.0197	-0.0198	
		Std Bias	0.0518	0.0557 -0.0038	0.0553 -0.0037	-0.0006	0.0525 -0.0029	0.0523	-0.0027	0.0538 -0.0051	0.0538	
	σ	Std	0.0436	0.0436	0.0436	0.0446	0.0447	0.0447	0.0454	0.0453	-0.0051 0.0453	
	_		1	d = 0.20		1	d = 0.30		1	d = 0.40		
	_	D:	1 0 0000		0.0062	1 0 0000		0.0040	1 0 0000		0.0471	
	μ	Bias Std	0.0000	0.0066 0.1900	0.0063 0.1906	0.0000	-0.0070 0.3520	-0.0048 0.3565	0.0000	0.0471 0.6664	0.0471 0.6697	
	d	Bias	-0.0047	-0.0213	-0.0213	-0.0062	-0.0235	-0.0234	-0.0129	-0.0297	-0.0295	
		Std	0.0484	0.0535	0.0536	0.0453	0.0498	0.0498	0.0415	0.0464	0.0464	
	σ	Bias	-0.0028	-0.0051	-0.0051	-0.0044	-0.0065	-0.0065	-0.0021	-0.0038	-0.0037	
		Std	0.0444	0.0446	0.0446	0.0446	0.0446	0.0446	0.0446	0.0446	0.0446	
						n = 1	1000					
				d = -0.40			d = -0.30			d = -0.20		
	μ	Bias	0.0000	-0.0000	0.0000	0.0000	-0.0002	-0.0002	0.0000	-0.0003	-0.0003	
		Std	0.0000	0.0028	0.0034	0.0000	0.0051	0.0055	0.0000	0.0090	0.0093	
	d	Bias	-0.0036	-0.0074	-0.0052	-0.0019	-0.0058	-0.0048	-0.0011	-0.0048	-0.0045	
		Std	0.0263	0.0270	0.0266	0.0251	0.0256	0.0254	0.0249	0.0252	0.0251	
	σ	Bias	0.0001	-0.0005	-0.0002	-0.0009	-0.0015	-0.0014	-0.0007 0.0223	-0.0012	-0.0011	
		Std	0.0232	0.0232	0.0232	0.0224	0.0224	0.0224	1 0.0223	0.0223	0.0223	
			<u> </u>	d = -0.10		<u> </u>	d = 0.00		<u> </u>	d = 0.10		
	μ	Bias	0.0000	0.0007	0.0007	0.0000	-0.0023 0.0314	-0.0023	0.0000	-0.0021	-0.0020	
	d	Std Bias	-0.0010	0.0169 -0.0051	0.0169 -0.0050	-0.0030	-0.0071	0.0314 -0.0071	0.0000	0.0608 -0.0058	0.0608 -0.0058	
	и	Std	0.0252	0.0256	0.0256	0.0237	0.0243	0.0243	0.0252	0.0260	0.0260	
	σ	Bias	-0.0005	-0.0011	-0.0011	-0.0002	-0.0007	-0.0007	-0.0019	-0.0024	-0.0024	
		Std	0.0219	0.0219	0.0219	0.0221	0.0220	0.0220	0.0230	0.0229	0.0229	
			<u> </u>	d = 0.20		<u> </u>	d = 0.30		<u> </u>	d = 0.40		
		Bias	0.0000	-0.0075	-0.0081	0.0000	-0.0035	-0.0022	0.0000	0.0050	0.0069	
	۳	Std	0.0000	0.1234	0.1242	0.0000	0.2510	0.2534	0.0000	0.5516	0.5593	
	d	Bias	-0.0005	-0.0050	-0.0050	-0.0027	-0.0073	-0.0072	-0.0034	-0.0077	-0.0077	
		Std	0.0244	0.0251	0.0251	0.0243	0.0253	0.0253	0.0232	0.0243	0.0243	
	σ	Bias	-0.0012	-0.0017	-0.0017	-0.0004	-0.0008	-0.0008	0.0001	-0.0002	-0.0002	
		Std	0.0217	0.0217	0.0217	0.0227	0.0227	0.0227	0.0216	0.0216	0.0216	